0038197

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2017 with funding from
Corporation of the Presiding Bishop, The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints

https://archive.org/details/ancestryofdonald05maco

THE ANCESTRY OF DONALD MACOMBER, ETHEL JAYNES MACOMBER AND HARRIET SEAVER MACOMBER

by

Donald Macomber and Harriet Seaver Macomber

Revised Edition
compiled by

William F. Macomber

VOLUME FIVE

SOME CLAIMED EUROPEAN ANCESTRY

Saint Cloud, Minnesota

1994

FOREWORD 2

PART ONE - THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF ROBERT HARRINGTON

ACQUAVIVA FAMILY 3
AGOULT, LORDS OF 4
ALDOBRANDESCHI FAMILY 5
ANDECHS, COUNTS OF 5
ANDREWS FAMILY 6
ANDUZE, LORDS OF 6
ANGELOS FAMILY 7
ANGUS, EARLS OF 7
ANTIOCH, PRINCES OF 8
AQUINO, LORDS OF 9
ARAGON, KINGS OF 10
ATHENS, DUKES OF 11
AUVERGNE, COUNTS OF 11
AVESNES, LORDS OF 12
BAR-LE-DUC, COUNTS OF 13
BAUX, LORDS OF 14
BEAUCHAMP OF BLETSO 15
BEAUCHAMP OF WARWICK 16
BEAUFORT FAMILY 17
BEAUJEU, LORDS OF 18
BEAUMONT-LE-VICOMTE, LORDS OF 19
BERKELEY OF BERKELEY 20
BÉTHUNE, LORDS OF 21
BLOIS, COUNTS OF 22
BOHUN FAMILY 22
BOTREAUX FAMILY 22
BOURBON, LORDS OF 23
BOWET FAMILY 23
BRETÈUIL, COUNTS AND LORDS OF 24
BRIENNE, COUNTS OF 24
BRUNSWICK AND HAMALANT, COUNTS OF 25
BURGHERSH FAMILY 25
CARACCIOLO FAMILY 26
CASTILE, KINGS OF 26
CELANO, COUNTS OF 27
CHAMPAGNE, COUNTS OF 28
CHATILLON, LORDS OF 28
CLERMONT, COUNTS OF 31
CLINTON FAMILY 31
COMMINGES, COUNTS OF 33
CONSTABLE FAMILY 34
COUCY, LORDS OF 34
COURTENAY FAMILY 35
DACRE FAMILY 36
DAMPIERRE, LORDS OF 36
DESPENSER FAMILY 38
DONZY, LORDS OF 39
DREUX, COUNTS OF 39
DUDLEY FAMILY 40
EMBRIAC FAMILY 40
ENGHIEN, LORDS OF 41
ESTENDART FAMILY 42
FERRERS OF GROBY 42
FIENNES FAMILY 43
FRANCE, KINGS OF 44
GAETANI FAMILY 45

GARLANDE, LORDS OF....45
GAVA, LORDS OF....46
GENEVA, COUNTS OF....46
GIRON FAMILY....47
GUELDERS, COUNTS OF....47
GUZMAN FAMILY....48
HAINAUT, COUNTS OF....48
HAM, LORDS OF....49
HARRINGTON FAMILY....49
HASTINGS FAMILY....50
HAUTEVILLE FAMILY....51
HENESTROSA, LORDS OF....52
HOLAND FAMILY....53
HOLLAND, COUNTS OF....53
HOLY ROMAN EMPERORS....54
HUNGARY, KINGS OF....55
HUNGERFORD FAMILY....56
ISTRIA, MARGRAVES OF....57
JERUSALEM, KINGS OF....57
KIEV, GRAND PRINCES OF....58
KOMNENOS FAMILY....59
KYBURG AND MÖRSBERG, COUNTS OF....60
LARA, COUNTS OF....61
LASKARIS FAMILY....61
LAVAL, LORDS OF....62
LEON, KINGS OF....62
LEYBURN FAMILY....63
LARA, COUNTS OF....63
LASKARIS FAMILY....64
LAVAL, LORDS OF....64
LEON, KINGS OF....65
LEYBURN FAMILY....65
LUMLEY FAMILY....66
LUSIGNAN, HOUSE OF....67
LUTTERELL FAMILY....67
LUXEMBURG, HOUSE OF....67
MARKHAM FAMILY....68
MARSEILLE, COUNTS....69
MAYA....70
MENESES....70
MONTAGU....71
MONTFORT-AMAURY, HOUSE....72
MONTHERMER....73
MONTMORENCY, LORDS....73
MONTPELLIER, LORDS....75
MORTIMER....76
MULTON....76
NAMUR, COUNTS....76
NEVERS, COUNTS....77
NEVILLE OF RABY....77
NORTHEIM, COUNTS....79
ORSINI....80
PADILLA....82
PERCY OF ALNWICK....82
PÉRONNE, LORDS....83
PEVERELL....84
PIERREPONT....84
PLANTAGENET....85
POLE....88
PORTUGAL, KINGS....88
POYNINGS....89
RHEINECK, LORDS....90

RHODOKANAKIS 90
ROUCY, COUNTS 91
SAARBRÜCKEN, COUNTS 92
SABRAN, LORDS 92
SANDNES, LORDS 92
SAN SEVERINO, LORDS 93
SAY OF BERLING SEALE 94
SEVILLE, SULTANS 94
SKIPWITH FAMILY 95
SPONHEIM, COUNTS 96
STAFFORD OF STAFFORD 96
STOURTON 97
STRATTON 98
SWEDEN, KINGS 98
TENREMOND, LORDS 99
THWENG 99
TOENI 100
TONNERRE, COUNTS 100
TOUCY, LORDS 101
TOUL, COUNTS 101
TOULOUSE, COUNTS 102
TOUR DU PIN, LORDS OF LA. 102
UFFORD 103
UMFREVILLE 104
URGEL, COUNTS 104
VITRY, LORDS 105
WETTIN, HOUSE 106
WINDSOR 107
WITTELSBACH, HOUSE 107
WYDEVILLE 108

PART TWO THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF JAMES LEONARD 109

BOURCHIER FAMILY 110
CHERLETON FAMILY 111
CRAON FAMILY 111
DEVEREUX FAMILY 112
DUDLEY FAMILY 112
FIENNES FAMILY 112
FITZHUGH FAMILY 113
LENNARD FAMILY 114
NEVILLE OF ABERGAVENNY 115
PERCY OF ALNWICK 115
ROS FAMILY 115
STAFFORD OF STAFFORD 115
TIBETOT FAMILY 116
VAUX OF PENTNEY 116

PART THREE THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF JOHN WHITNEY 118

BASKERVILLE FAMILY 118
BELKNAP FAMILY 119
BOTELER FAMILY 119
BREYNTON FAMILY 120
DEVEREUX FAMILY 120
FERRERS OF CHARTLEY 121
HOLAND FAMILY 121
MILBOURNE FAMILY 121
MONTFORT OF BEAUDESERT 122
PENCOYD, MISCIN AND RADYR, LORDS OF 123
SCALES FAMILY 123
SUDELEY FAMILY 124

TUCHET FAMILY 125
WHITNEY FAMILY 125

PART FOUR THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH..... 128
BOTELER OF BEWSEY 128
CALVERLEY FAMILY 128
CANSFIELD FAMILY 129
DUTTON FAMILY 129
FLEMING FAMILY 129
GOUSHILL FAMILY 130
HARINGTON FAMILY 130
KENDAL, LORDS OF 131
LATHOM FAMILY 131
LISTER FAMILY 132
NEVILLE OF HORNBY 132
NORWICH FAMILY 133
POLE FAMILY 133
ROS FAMILY 134
SOUTHWORTH FAMILY 134
STANLEY FAMILY 135

APPENDIX THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF PHILIP DELANO 137
ANHALT, COUNTS OF 138
ARTOIS, COUNTS OF 139
AVESNES, HOUSE OF 139
BADEN, COUNTS OF 140
BAVARIA, DUKES OF 140
BAVARIA, DUKES OF (House of Wittelsbach) 141
BOHEMIA, KINGS OF 142
BRABANT, DUKES OF 143
BRANDENBURG, MARGRAVES OF 144
BREGENZ, COUNTS OF 145
BURGUNDY, COUNTS PALATINE OF 145
BURGUNDY, DUKES OF (House of Capet) 145
BURGUNDY, DUKES OF (House of Valois) 146
COURTENAY, LORDS OF 147
DENMARK, KINGS OF 147
DILLINGEN AND KYBURG, COUNTS OF 148
EVREUX, COUNTS OF 149
FLANDERS, COUNTS OF 149
FRANCE, KINGS OF 150
FROHBURG, COUNTS OF 150
GALICIA, PRINCES OF 150
GÖRITZ, COUNTS OF 151
GORODNO AND WLADIMIR-WOLHYNSK, PRINCES OF 151
GRANDPRÉ, COUNTS OF 151
HABSBURG, HOUSE OF 152
HENNEBURG, COUNTS OF 153
HOHENBURG, COUNTS OF 154
HOHENSTAUFEN, HOUSE OF 155
HUNGARY, KINGS OF 155
JOIGNY, COUNTS OF 156
LANNOY FAMILY 156
LIGNE AND BARBANÇON, LORDS OF 158
LUSATIA, MARGRAVES OF 159
LUXEMBURG, COUNTS OF 159
MERAN, DUKES OF 159
MONFERRAT, MARGRAVES OF 160
NOVGOROD, PRINCES OF 160
ORLAMÜNDE AND WEIMAR, COUNTS OF 161

PFULLENDORF, COUNTS OF 161
POLAND, DUKES AND KINGS OF 162
POLOTSK, PRINCES OF 164
POMERANIA, PRINCES AND DUKES OF 164
RETHEL, COUNTS OF 165
RHEINFELDEN, COUNTS OF 165
SILESIA, DUKES OF 165
SMOLENSK AND OVRUCZ, PRINCES OF 166
STADE, COUNTS AND MARGRAVES OF 167
SUPPLINGENBURG, HOUSE OF 167
SUZDAL, PRINCES OF 168
TCZERNIGOW, PRINCES OF KIEV 168
THURINGIA, COUNTS OF 169
TÜBINGEN, COUNTS PALATINE OF 170
TYROL, COUNTS OF 171
WERL, COUNTS OF 171
WETTIN, HOUSE OF 171
WLADIMIR AND TUROV, PRINCES OF 172
WÜRTTEMBERG, COUNTS OF 172
ZÄHRINGEN, DUKES OF 172

FOREWORD

In this volume I will treat the claimed distinguished ancestries of four of our immigrant ancestors, Robert Harrington, James Leonard, John Whitney and Constant Southworth. There are several other ancestors for whom a distinguished ancestry is claimed, but I have chosen these four for two reasons, because their claimed ancestry is especially interesting and because, although their claim is not recognized as established by genealogical authorities, there are reasons worthy of consideration for thinking that the claim may be true, even though that truth has yet to be demonstrated. My intention here is not to attempt at being exhaustive, but rather to limit myself to selected pedigrees that seem to me especially colorful or interesting.

It will be noted that the details that I give on the lives of the claimed English ancestors are much more abundant and interesting than those I furnish for ancestors from the Continent. The reason for this is that, in the case of English ancestors, I depend on sources like the Moriarty manuscript, The Complete Peerage and The Dictionary of National Biography, sources which are usually very reliable, whereas, in the case of ancestors from the Continent, I have to depend on Turton, who gives only names and dates and is too often, alas, not so reliable about those. In the four parts of volume IV, I had to depend on Turton only occasionally, and I have usually mentioned the fact.

I should note that the historical and geographical details that I give are based, to a very great extent, on habitual knowledge. I feel sure that, if I had had the time to research each fact and question even from standard secondary sources like encyclopedias, I would be making innumerable additions and corrections to the text. What I have written here needs many improvements, and I hope to be able to make some of them one day in another edition.

PART ONE -

THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF ROBERT HARRINGTON

I begin with Robert Harrington because his claimed ancestry is especially interesting and because he, as an ancestor of Donald Macomber, is a progenitor of all his children.

The crucial point on which the validity of all the claimed pedigree depends is the assertion that the mother of Robert Harrington was no less a personage than Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, daughter of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, whose paternal grandmother, Catherine Pole, was the legitimate heir to the Plantagenet dynasty. I discovered the claim on the Mormon Family Record card for Robert Harrington. I have not been able to find the evidence on which the claim is based, and I know that the claim is not accepted by competent genealogists nor by lineage societies.

There are some negative indications against the claim, which are not decisive. There is the a priori consideration that Robert Harrington was not so distinguished a personage in society as one would have expected for the son of a lady with such high connections. However, two of Lady Anne's sisters did marry Puritan colonists of Massachusetts Bay. Second, we have the will of the Earl of Lincoln, and it fails to mention a Lady Anne. Indeed, there does not seem to be clear evidence for the existence of a daughter of the Earl named Anne. However, if the claim is true, Anne would have been already married when her father made out his will and would already have received her marriage portion, which could explain why she is not mentioned in the will. Finally, there is an alternate pedigree proposed for Robert Harrington, but I do not know if there is solid evidence linking Robert to the proposed father.

On the other side of the question there is one indication that confirms the claim. My source for it is the lineage book of our parents, which I am inclined to regard as independent of the claim. I quote: "Had property in Watertown 1642-44. He owned a homestall given him by Thomas Hastings (probably a kinsman)." In other words, the relatively youthful settler in Watertown, Robert Harrington, was given land by Thomas Hastings, and kinship is the probable motivation for the gift. The Earl of Lincoln's mother was Catherine Hastings (daughter of Catherine Pole, who claimed, with some justification, the throne of England), and this could have been the basis for the kinship.

This consideration is a long way from being real proof. There were lots of Hastings in 16th century England, and I have no evidence that Thomas Hastings was closely related to Catherine. I don't have evidence for the existence of a Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes. Anne is supposed to have married John Harrington of Charlestown, who apparently did have a wife named Ann, whose death is recorded in 1632. But I don't have evidence to show that Robert Harrington of Watertown was a son of John and Ann Harrington of Charlestown.

ACQUAVIVA FAMILY

One of the greatest Generals of the Jesuits belonged to this family, which is one of the older Italian noble families. I would guess that the males of this pedigree were all Lords of Acquaviva, but my source (Turton) does not say so.

Rinaldo d'Acquaviva. M. Foresta, dau. of Leone, Lord of Atri and N. N.

Andrea d'Acquaviva, Judge of Otranto, son of Rinaldo and Foresta di Atri. D. ca. 1220. M. N. N.

Bernardo d'Acquaviva, son of Judge Andrea and N. N. D. ca. 1245. M. Cuma N.

Gualtiere d'Acquaviva, son of Bernardo and Cuma N. D. 1289. M. Isabella, dau. of Bartolomeo di Bellanti (d. 1278) and N. N.

Matteo d'Acquaviva, son of Gualtiere and Isabella di Bellanti. D. 1303. M. Imperatrice d'Arce, Lady of Campli.

Isabella d'Acquaviva, dau. of Matteo and Imperatrice d'Arce. M. Count Tommaso II, son of Count Ruggiero of Celano and Maria d'Aquino, and had Francesca of Celano, mother of Jeanne de Sabran of Ariano, mother of Sueva Orsini of Nola, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

AGOULT, LORDS OF

Humbert, Sieur d'Apt. D. ca. 993. M. Inauris N.

Guillaume, Sieur d'Agoult, son of Sieur Humbert and Inauris N. D. ca. 1009. M. Adelaide, dau. of Sieur Boniface de Reillane and Constance N.

Rostaing, Sieur d'Agoult, son of Sieur Guillaume and Adelaide de Reillane. D. 1080. M. (2) Gilette, dau. and heir of Sieur Rimbaud de Nice (son of Sieur Lauger and Odele N.) and Aiceline N.

Raimbaud, Sieur d'Agoult, son of Sieur Rostaing and Gilette de Nice. D. 1113. M. 1090, Sanche (d. 1130), Dame de Simiane. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Bertrand d'Agoult; m. Ponce de Mison.
2) Sieur Giraud de Simiane; m. Anselmais N.

Bertrand, Sieur d'Agoult, son of Sieur Raimbaud and Sanche de Simiane. D. ca. 1150. M. Ponce, dau. of Bertrand de Mison and N. N.

Raymond, Sieur d'Agoult, son of Sieur Bertrand and Ponce de Mison. D. ca. 1185. M. 1160, Isnarde, dau. of Count Isnard II of Dié (son of Count Isnard I, son of Count Guillaume, son of Count Pons) and N. N.

Isnard I, Sieur d'Agoult, son of Sieur Raymond and Isnarde of Dié. D. ca. 1191. M. Mabille de Trets.

Isnard II, Sieur d'Agoult, son of Sieur Isnard I and Mabille de Trets. D. ca. 1220. M. 1213, Douceline (d. 1256), dau. of Sieur Fulcan de Pontevès (son of Sieur Adalbert I [m. Mabille, dau. of Count Hugues Geoffroi II of Marseille], son of Sieur Guillaume, son of Sieur Fouquet II, son of Sieur Fouquet I, son of Sieur Arbert [m, Adelgarde N.]) and Mabille de Callian.

Cécile d'Agoult, dau. of Sieur Isnard II and Douceline de Pontevès. M. 1260, Elzéarde, son of Guillaume de Sabran and Ermensinde N., and had Count Ermengaud de Sabran of Ariano, father of Count Guillaume de Sabran of Ariano, father of Jeanne de Sabran, mother of Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Giraud d'Agoult, Sieur de Simiane, son of Sieur Raimbaud and Sanche, Dame de Simiane. M. (1) Anselmais N.

Rostaing, Sieur de Simiane, son of Sieur Giraud and Anselmais N. M. Rose, dau. of Count Hugues Geoffroi II of Marseille and Cécile N.

Bertrand Raimbaud, Sieur de Simiane, son of Sieur Rostaing and Rose of Marseille. M. Mabille, dau. of Aymar Adhémar and Clemence N.

Rimbaude de Simiane, dau. of Sieur Bertrand Rimbaud and Mabille Adhémar. M. Bermond, Sieur de la Voute, son of Roger d'Anduze and Beatrix of Comminges, and had Tiburge de la Voute, mother of Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg (supra).

ALDOBRANDESCHI FAMILY

This is one of the Italian noble families that produced one or more Popes. Judging from their given names, they must have been of Lombard origin.

Alperto. M. N. N.

Ildeprando I, son of Alperto and N. N. D. 809. M. N. N.

Ildeprando II, son of Ildeprando I and N. N. M. N. N.

Eriprando I, son of ildeprando II and N. N. M. N. N.

Ildeprando III, Count of Soano, son of Eriprando I and N. N. D. 900. M. N. N.

Ridolfo I, son of Count Ildeprando III and N. N. M. N. N.

Ridolfo II, Count of Roselle, son of Ridolfo I and N. N. D. ca. 998. M. N. N.

Ildeprando IV, Count of Roselle, son of Count Ridolfo II and N. N. D, 1015. M. N. N.

Ildeprando V, Count of Roselle, son of Count Ildeprando IV and N. N. D. 1077. M. N. N.

Ugo, (Lord) of Grosseto, son of Count Ildeprando V and N. N. D. 1097. M. N. N.

Ildeprandino I Novello, (Lord) of Grosseto, son of (Lord) Ugo and N. N. D. 1171. M. N. N.

Ildeprandino II, (Lord) of Grosseto, son of (Lord) Ildeprandino I & N. N. D. 1208. M. N. N.

Guglielmo (Lord) of Grosseto, son of (Lord) Ildeprandino II and N. N. D. 1255. M. N. N.

Aldobrandino il Rosso, Count of Soano, son of (Lord) Guglielmo and N. N. D. 1284. M. Francesca, dau. of Ugolino III de' Baschi (d. ca. 1220; son of Ugolino II, son of Neri, son of Ugolino I [d. ca. 1080]) and N. N.

Margherita de' Aldobrandeschi, dau. of Count Aldobrandino and Francesca de' Baschi. M. Count Gui of Nola, son of Earl Simon de Montfort of Leicester and Eleanor of England, and had Countess Anastasia de Montfort of Nola, mother of Count Roberto Orsini of Nola, father of Count Nicola Orsini of Nola, father of Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ANDECHS, COUNTS OF

Berthold III, Count of Andechs, son of Count Berthold II of Diessen and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3 - Diessen). Occurs 1095. M. Gisela, dau. of Duke Otto III of Swabia (son of Margrave Heinrich of Schweinfurt) and Imelda or Ermengarde of Turin.

Berthold IV, Count of Andechs and Plassenburg, son of Count Berthold III and Gisela of Swabia. D. 1151. M. (1) Sophie, dau. of Margrave Poppo II of Istria and Richardis von Sponheim.

Berthold V, Margrave of Istria and Count of Carniola, son of Count Berthold IV and Sophie of Istria, D. ca. 1188. M. 1152/3, Hedwig, dau. of Count Egbert II of Pütten and Wiliberg of Styria (another source makes her a dau. of Count Palatine Otto IV and Eilika von Lengenfeld; Turton, on the other hand, makes her a dau. of Duke Konrad II of Dalmatia and Agnes von Putelenberg, which would explain why the son became Duke of Dalmatia).

Berthold VI, Duke of Dalmatia and Meran, Margrave of Istria and Count of Andechs, son of Margrave Berthold V of Istria and Hedwig of Pütten (or of the Bavarian Palatinate, or of Dalmatia). D. 1204. M. Agnes, dau. of Margrave Dedi von Rochlitz V of Lower Lusatia and Mathilde von Heinsberg. At least 3 ch.:

1) D. Otto I; m. Ctss. Béatrix of Burgundy (appendix).
2) Gertrud; m. K. Andreas II of Hungary.
3) Hedwig; m. Duke Heinrich I of Silesia-Breslau (appendix).

Gertrud of Dalmatia, dau. of Duke Berthold VI and Agnes von Rochlitz. D. 1213. M. 1203, as his first wife, King Andreas II, son of King Bela III of Hungary and Agnes de Chatillon, and had King Bela V of Hungary, father of King Istvan V of Hungary, father of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ANDREWS FAMILY

John Andrews of Bayleham, co. Sussex. M., as her second husband, Elizabeth, dau. of John Stratton of Lye Hall and Weston, co. Norfolk, and Elizabeth Lutterell.

Elizabeth Andrews, dau. of John and Elizabeth Stratton. M. Sir Thomas Windsor of Stanwell, co. Middlesex, and had Anne Windsor, mother of Elizabeth Dudley, mother of Ursula Stourton, mother of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ANDUZE, LORDS OF

Anduze would be located in southern France, somewhere near Toulouse and Narbonne.

Bernard I, Sieur d'Anduze. M. 1013, Garsinde, dau. of Viscount Guillaume of Béziers and Garsinde N. (vol. IV, part 3).

Bernard II, Sieur d'Anduze, son of Bernard I and Garsinde of Béziers. M. Eustachie, dau. of Viscount Raymond of Narbonne and Richarde of Rodez (vol. IV, part 3).

Bernard III, Sieur d'Anduze, son of Sieur Bernard II and Eustachie of Narbonne. M. Garsinde, dau. of Count Pons III of Toulouse and Almodis of la Marche (vol. IV, part 1).

Raymond II, Sieur d'Anduze, son of Sieur Bernard III and Garsinde of Toulouse. M. Sibille, dau. of Sieur Begond I de Calmont (son of Sieur Hugues II [m. ca. 1040, Foi N.], son of Sieur Hugues I [m. Engelburge N.]) and Florence N.

Bernard V, Sieur d'Anduze, son of Sieur Raymond II and Sibille de Calmont. D. 1165. M. Adele (d. 1129), dau. of Sieur Godefroi de Rocquefeuil (d. ca. 1112; son of Count Jourdain of Creysel [d. ca. 1077]) and N. N.

Bernard VI, Sieur d'Anduze, son of Sieur Bernard V and Adele de Rocquefeuil. D. ca. 1184. M. N. N.

Bermond d'Anduze I, grandson of Sieur Bernard VI. M. N. N.

Roger d'Anduze, son of Bermond I and N. N. M., as her second husband, Beatrix, granddau. of Count Bernard IV of Comminges.

Bermond d'Anduze II, Sieur de la Voute, son of Roger and Beatrix of Comminges. M. 1281, Rimbaude, dau. of Sieur Bertrand Rimbaud de Simiane and Mabille Adhémar.

Tiburge d'Anduze, dau. of Sieur Bermond de la Voute and Rimbaude de Simiane. M. Guillaume, son of Sieur Bernard de Baux IV and Alianore of Geneva, and had Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ANGELOS FAMILY

Alexios III Angelos, East Roman Emperor, 1195-1203, son of Andronikos Angelos and Euphrosyne Kastammonites (vol. IV, part 3). D. aft. 1211. M. Euphrosyne Dukaina, dau. of Andronikos Doukas Kamateros (son of Gregorios Kamateros and Irene, dau. of Protostrator Mikhail Doukas, son of Andronikos Doukas and Maria of Bulgaria [vol. IV, part 3]) and N. N.

Anna Angela, dau. of Emperor Alexios III and Euphrosyne Doukaina. M. 1200, as his first wife, Emperor Theodoros Laskaris, Greek Emperor at Nicea (while Constantinople was in the hands of the Latins), and had Maria Laskaris, mother of King Istvan V of Hungary, father of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ANGUS, EARLS OF

Angus is one of the shires of northern Scotland.

Gillbride, Earl of Angus, prob. son of Earl Dufugan (occurs 1114/5), who is thought to be a great grandson of Conchar, Mormaer of Angus (Scottish earls were originally called mormaers), son of Mormaer Dubucan of Angus (d. 935), son of Inndrechtaig, great grandson of Mormaer Angus of Angus. D. 1187. M. (1) N., dau. of Earl Gospatric II of Dunbar (and Sibyl Morel) (vol. IV, part 1 - MacCrinan); (2) N., heiress of Caithness. Gillbride, whose name would mean "servant of [St.] Bridget) took part in the Battle of the Standard in 1138. In 1174 he served as hostage to the English for the good conduct of King William the Lion of Scotland.

Gilchrist, Earl of Angus, son of Earl Gillbride and N. of Dunbar. D. btw. 1207 and 1211. M. Maud or Margery, perh. a sister of King William the Lion and, therefore, dau. of Earl Henry of Huntingdon and Ada de Warenne (vol. IV, part 3 - Scotland).

Duncan, Earl of Angus, son of Earl Gilchrist and Maud or Margery (of Scotland). D. btw. 1207 and 1214, apparently barely surviving his father. M. N. N.

Malcolm, Earl of Angus, son of Earl Duncan and N. N. D. btw, 1237 and 1242. M. Mary, dau. and heir of Sir Humphrey de Berkeley (a cousin of the Berkeleys of vol. IV, part 3, but I do not have the precise connection).

Maud, Countess of Angus, dau. and heir of Earl Malcolm and Mary de Berkeley. M. (1) John Comyn; (2) 1243, Gilbert I, son of Richard de Umfreville of Prudhoe and N. N., and had Earl Gilbert de Umfreville II of Angus, father of Earl Robert de Umfreville, father of Thomas de Umfreville I of Harbottle, father of Sir Thomas de Umfreville II. father of Margaret de Umfreville, mother of Agnes Constable, mother of Alice Skipwith, mother of Sir John Markham IV, father of Isabella Markham, mother of Sir John Harrington II, father of John Harrington III, father of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Maud m. (3) ca. 1247, Richard de Dover, son of Richard fitz Roy, illegitimate son of King John of England.

ANTIOCH, PRINCES OF

The army of the 1st Crusade began their campaign against the Muslims by capturing Antioch. I am sure that the East Roman Emperor of the time had expected that Antioch would have been restored to him, but the Crusaders thought otherwise and established an independent principality headed by one of their leaders, Bohémond, a son of the Norman Robert Guiscard.

Bohémond I, Prince of Antioch, son of Duke Robert Guiscard de Hauteville of Apulia and his first wife, Alberade N. B. 1058. D. 1110. M. 1105, Constance, dau. of King Philippe I of France and Berthe of Holland. Bohémond had become Prince of Taranto in southern Italy in 1088. He was chosen Prince of Antioch in 1098.

Bohémond II, Prince of Antioch, son of Prince Bohémond I and Constance of France. B. 1107. D. 1131. M. 1126, Alix, dau. of King Baudouin II of Jerusalem and Morfia, dau. of Gabriel, Armenian Lord of Malatya.

Constance, Princess of Antioch, dau. and heir of Prince Bohémond II and Alix of Jerusalem. B. 1127. D. 1163. M. (1) Raymond of Poitou, Prince of Antioch in right of his wife, illegitimate son of Duke Guillaume VII of Aquitaine by an unknown concubine, and had Marie of Antioch, mother of Eudoxia Komnena, mother of Marie, Dame de Montpellier, mother of King Jaime I of Aragon, father of Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Philippe IV of France, father of Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Constance m. (2) Renaud de Châtillon, Prince of Antioch in right of his wife, son of Sieur Henri de Châtillon I and Ermengarde de Monjay, and had Agnes de Châtillon, mother of King Andreas II of Hungary, father of King Bela IV of Hungary, father of King Istvan V of Hungary, father of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence (supra).

AQUINO, LORDS OF

Aquino is located about five miles west of Cassino, near Naples. This was the family of St. Thomas Aquinas. I remember reading somewhere that St. Thomas was of Norman origin, but this is not the case; the Lords of Aquino were established there long before the arrival of the Normans, and their given names show them clearly to be of Lombard origin. Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, if she really existed, was a descendant of a brother of St. Thomas Aquinas.

Adenalfo I, Gastaldo d'Aquino, son of Rodoaldo d'Aquino and N. N. M. N. N. A gastaldo would have been the Italian equivalent of chatelain, or lord of a castle.

Rodiperto I, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Adenalfo I and N. N. D. 949. M. Megalu, dau. of Duke Docibilis of Gaeta and N. N.

Siconolfo d'Aquino I, son of Lord Rodiperto I and Megalu of Gaeta. D. bef. 949. M. N. N.

Adenalfo II, Lord of Aquino, son of Siconolfo I and N. N. D. ca. 980. M. Maria N.

Adenalfo III, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Adenalfo II and Maria N. M. N. N.

Adenalfo IV, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Adenalfo III and N. N. D. 1042. M. N. N.

Landone II, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Adenalfo IV and N. N. M. Sichelgaita, dau. of Duke Pandolfo II of Capua and N. N.

Landone III, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Landone II and Sichelgaita of Capua. M. N. N.

Landone IV, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Landone III and N. N. M. N. N. At least 2 ch.:
1) Lord Rinaldo I; m. N. di Medania.
2) Pandolfo; m. N. N.

Rinaldo I, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Landone IV and N. N. D. ca. 1160. M. N., dau. of Count Roberto di Medania of Acerra. At least 2 ch.:
1) Aimone I; m. N. N.
2) Sibilla; m. King Tancred of Sicily.

I have to wonder whether Turton, my source, got things straight. If Rinaldo married the daughter of the Count of Acerra, one would expect that it would be his descendants, not those of his brother, who would inherit the title.

Aimone I, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Rinaldo I and N. di Medania. D. ca. 1195. M. N. N.

Landolfo I, Lord of Aquino, son of Lord Aimone I and N. N. M. Teodora, dau. of Count Landolfo Caracciolo of Montemarano and N. de' Orsini.

Adenolfo d'Aquino, son of Lord Landolfo I and Teodora Caracciolo. M. Fior-delle-Altre Felluca. Adenolfo was the brother of St. Thomas Aquinas. I don't know whether he succeeded as Lord of Aquino. The name of his wife is distinctly weird.

Maria d'Aquino, dau. of Adenolfo and Fior-delle-Altre Felluca. M. Count Ruggiero, son of Count Tommaso I of Celano and Ioditta di Molise, and had Count Tommaso II of Celano, father of Francesca of Celano, mother of Jeanne de Sabran, mother of Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Sibilla d'Aquino, dau. of Lord Rinaldo I and N. di Medania. M. King Tancred of Sicily, son of Roger de Hauteville and N. of Lecce, and had Mahaud de Hauteville of Sicily, mother of Count

Gauthier IV of Brienne, father of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle of Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg (supra).

Pandolfo d'Aquino, son of Lord Landone IV and N. N. Occurs ca. 1126. M. N. N.

Landolfo d'Aquino, son of Pandolfo and N. N. M. N. N.

Adenolfo d'Aquino, son of Landolfo I and N. N. Occurs ca. 1196. M. Ottolina dell'Isola.

Tommaso d'Aquino I, Count of Acerra, son of Adenolfo and Ottolina dell'Isola. D. 1251. M. Margherita di Ogento.

Adenolfo d'Aquino, son of Count Tommaso I and Margherita di Ogento. D. 1242. M. Gubitosa di Laureto.

Tommaso d'Aquino II, Count of Acerra, son of Adenolfo and Gubitosa di Laureto. D. 1273. M. 1247, Margherita, illegitimate dau. of Emperor Federico II and Bianca Lancia.

Isabella d'Aquino, dau. of Count Tommaso II and Margherita of Sicily. M., as his first wife Guillaume II, son of Guillaume d'Estendart I and Mabille de Marly, and had Isabelle d'Estendart, mother of Marguerite d'Aulnay, mother of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ARAGON, KINGS OF

Pedro II, King of Aragon, son of King Alfonso II and Sancha of Castile (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1176. D. 1213. M. Marie, dau. of Sieur Guillem VIII of Montpellier and Eudoxia Komnena. Pedro held several fiefs in France and had vassals and friends who were shielding the Albigensian sectaries. They appealed to him for aid when they were attacked by the crusaders under Simon de Montfort. Pedro then succeeded in persuading Pope Innocent III that the Albigensians were not as bad as depicted, and the Pope even called off the crusade for a time, until he was convinced that Pedro's account was false. Pedro then led an army against de Montfort, who was at the time besieging Toulouse. De Montfort was obliged to raise the siege and met the Aragonese army at Muret, defeating them and killing Pedro.

Jaime I, King of Aragon, son of King Pedro II and Marie of Montpellier. B. 1205. D. 1276. M. (2) 1235, Yolande, dau. of King Andreas II of Hungary and Yolande de Courtenay. At least 3 ch.:

1) King Pedro III; m. Costanza of Sicily.
2) Iolanthe; m. King Alfonso X of Castile.
3) Isabella; m. King Philippe III of France.

It can be seen from the marriage alliances that they concluded that Aragon was a power in the Mediterranean politics of the 13th century.

Pedro III, King of Aragon, son of King Jaime I and Yolande of Hungary. D. 1285. M. 1262, Costanza, dau. and heir of King Manfredo of Sicily and Beatrix of Savoy. This marriage gave Pedro a claim to the throne of Sicily, which he vindicated after the uprising of the Sicilian Vespers, 30 Mar., 1382. Pedro was an extremely capable ruler and successful military commander.

Isabella of Aragon, dau. of King Pedro III and Costanza of Sicily. B. 1271. D. 1336. M. 1282, King Dionisio I, son of King Alfonso III of Portugal and Beatriz of Castile, and had Constancia of Portugal, mother of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella

of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Iolanthe of Aragon, dau. of King Jaime I and Yolande of Hungary. D. 1251. M. 1235, King Alfonso X, son of King Fernando III of Castile and Elisabeth von Hohenstaufen of Germany, and had King Sancho IV of Castile, father of King Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile (supra).

Isabella of Aragon, dau. of King Jaime I and Yolande of Hungary. B. 1243. D. 1271. M. 1262, as his first wife, King Philippe III, son of King Louis IX of France and Marguerite of Provence, and had King Philippe IV of France, father of Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York (supra).

ATHENS, DUKES OF

This was a state that the Crusaders set up.

Pons de la Roche, Duke of Athens, son of Sieur Pons de la Roche and N. N. D. 1197. M. Bonne N.

Guillaume de la Roche, Duke of Athens and Lord of Thebes. D. 1263. M. N., dau. of Geoffroi de Cicon and N. de Villehardouin.

Isabelle de la Roche, Duchess of Athens, dau. and heir of Duke Guillaume and N. de Cicon. M. (2) 1272, Count Hugues, son of Count Gauthier IV of Brienne and Marie de Lusignan, and had Count Gauthier V, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

AUVERGNE, COUNTS OF

Guillaume VII, Count of Auvergne, son of Count Robert I and Ermengarde of Provence (vol. IV, part 2). D. 1060. M. Philippe, dau. of (Count) Etienne of Gevaudan and Adele of Anjou. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Robert II; m. Judith of Melguer.
2) Philippe; m. Sieur Archembaud IV of Bourbon.

Robert II, Count of Auvergne, son of Count Guillaume VII and Philippe of Gevaudan. M. ca. 1070, Judith, dau. of Count Raymond I of Melguer and Beatrix N.

Guillaume VIII, Count of Auvergne, son of Count Robert II and Judith of Melguer. D. ca. 1135. M. 1087, Emme, dau. of Count Roger de Hauteville I of Sicily and his first wife Eremburge N.

Guillaume IX, Count of Auvergne, son of Count Guillaume VIII and Emme de Hauteville of Sicily. D. 1182. M. Anne, dau. of Count Guillaume II of Nevers and Adelaide N.

Robert IV, Count of Auvergne, son of Count Guillaume IX and Anne of Nevers. D. 1194. M. Mahaud, dau. of Duke Eudes II of Burgundy and Marie of Champagne.

Marie of Auvergne, dau. of Count Robert IV and Mahaud of Burgundy. M. Sieur Albert II, son of Sieur Albert de la Tour du Pin I and Alix N., and had Alasie de la Tour du Pin, mother of Eleanor of Geneva, mother of Guillaume de Baux, father of Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

AVESNES, LORDS OF

This was a relatively obscure Belgian noble family that married into power and prominence.

Wilderich I, Sieur d'Avesnes. M. N., dau. of Sieur Raso de Chièvres and N. N.

Wilderich II, Sieur d'Avesnes, son of Sieur Wilderich I and N., de Chièvres. M. N. N.

Ide, Dame d'Avesnes, dau. and heir of Sieur Wilderich II and N. N. D. aft. 1111. M. Fastred d'Oisy I, Advocate of Tournai (d. 1092).

Fastred II, Sieur d'Avesnes and Advocate of Tournai, son of Advocate Fastred I and Dame Ide d'Avesnes. D. aft. 1111. M. Richilde or Mathilde N. Or it is possible that he, rather than his father, married Ide, Dame d'Avesnes.

Gauthier, Sieur d'Avesnes, Leuze and Condé, son of Advocate Fastred II and Richilde/Mathilde N. or Dame Ide d'Avesnes. D. 1147. M. Ide, dau. of Sieur Everard de Mortaigne I and Helvide N.

Nicholas, Sieur d'Avesnes, son of Sieur Gauthier and Ide de Mortaigne. D. btw. 1169 and 1171. M. by 1150, as her second husband, Mathilde, dau. of Sieur Henri de la Roche and N. of Limburg.

Jacques, Sieur d'Avesnes, son of Sieur Nicholas and Mathilde de la Roche. B. ca. 1150. D. 7 Sept., 1191. M. 1180. Adelfie or Adeline, dau. of Sieur Bouchard de Guise and Alix N. Jacques served as Constable of Flanders. He took part in the 3rd Crusade and was killed at Arsuf.

Bouchard, Sieur d'Avesnes, son of Sieur Jacques and Adelfie/Adeline de Guise. B. ca. 1180. D. 1244. M. July, 1212, Countess Marguerite II of Flanders and Hainaut, dau. and heir of Emperor Baudouin of Constantinople (previously Count Baudouin IX of Flanders and VI of Hainaut) and Marie of Champagne. At least 2 ch.:

1) C. Jean I of Holland; m. Ctss. Alhildis of Holland.
2) S. Baudouin de Beaumont; m. Félicité de Coucy (appendix, Avesnes).

Bouchard was a cleric, doctor of canon law and Archdeacon of Laon. He was laicized in 1205. Apparently his decree of laicization did not explicitly include a dispensation from his prior obligation of celibacy as a cleric, although he may have thought it was implied by it when he married the Countess. At any rate, the enemies of Bouchard were able to have the marriage annulled in 1223. His erstwhile wife then married Guillaume de Dammartin. After the death of Countess Marguerite in 1273, the two counties were separated, Hainaut going to the grandson of Marguerite by her first marriage to Bouchard, and Flanders going to her son by her second marriage. Bouchard was knighted only in 1239.

Jean d'Avesnes I, Count of Holland, son of Sieur Bouchard and Countess Marguerite II of Flanders and Hainaut. B. 1218. D. 24 Dec., 1257. M. 1246, Alhildis, dau. of Count Floris IV of Holland and Mathilde of Brabant. Jean served as seneschal to Emperor Frederick II. He was declared to be a bastard by the Pope in 1236 and 1242, but he was legitimatized by Emperor Frederick.

Jean d'Avesnes II, Count of Hainaut and Holland, son of Count Jean I and Alhildis of Holland. B. aft. 1247. D. 11 Sept., 1304. M. 1270, Philippe, dau. of Count Heinrich II of Luxemburg and Marguerite of Bar.

Guillaume I, Count of Hainaut and Holland, son of Count Jean II and Philippe of Luxemburg. B. 1286. D. 7 June, 1337 or 1342. M. 1305, Jeanne, dau. of Count Charles of Valois and Marguerite of Naples. At least 2 ch.:

1) Countess Marguerite; m. Emperor Ludwig III (appendix, Bavaria, Wittelsbach).
2) Philippe; m. King Edward III of England.

Philippe of Hainaut, dau. of Count Guillaume I and Jeanne of Valois. B. 1313. D. 15 Aug., 1369. M. 1328, King Edward III, son of King Edward II of England and Isabelle of France, and had Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BAR-LE-DUC, COUNTS OF

Renaud II, Count of Bar, son of Count Renaud I and Gisele de Vaudemont. B. ca. 1115. D. 25 July, 1170. M. ca. 1155, Agnes, dau. of Count Thibaud IV/II of Blois and Champagne and Mathilde von Sponheim.

Thibaud III, Count of Bar, son of Count Renaud II and Agnes of Champagne. B. 1158. D. 2 Feb., 1216. M. (1) Adelaide (Laurette), dau. of Count Louis I of Loos and Rieneck and Agnes of Metz.

Henri II, Count of Bar, son of Count Thibaud III and Adelaide of Loos. D. Gaza 13 Nov., 1239. M. 1219, Philippe, dau. of Count Robert II of Dreux and Yolande de Coucy. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Thibaud IV; m. Dame Jeanne de Toucy.
2) Marguerite; m. Count Heinrich III of Luxemburg.

Moriarty calls Philippe Dame de Toucy, at least according to my notes. Could this possibly be an error for Dame de Coucy?

Thibaud IV, Count of Bar, son of Count Henri II and Philippe of Dreux. D. 1297. M. (2) Dame Jeanne, dau. of Sieur Jean de Toucy I and Emme de Laval.

Isabelle of Bar, dau. of Count Thibaud IV and Dame Jeanne de Toucy. M. Guillaume de Flandres, son of Count Gui I de Dampierre of Flanders and Mathilde de Béthune, and had Gui de Flandres, father of Alix de Flandres, mother of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Jean de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Marguerite of Bar, dau. of Count Henri II and Philippe of Dreux. D. 1275. M. 1240, as his second wife, Count Henri of Luxemburg, son of Duke Walram IV of Limburg and Ermesinde, heiress of Luxemburg and Namur, and had Philippe of Luxemburg, mother of Count Guillaume of Hainaut and Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet)

of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings (supra).

BAUX, LORDS OF

Baux would have been a castle in Provence. One member of the family married the heiress to the Principality of Orange in southern France. Several took part in the expedition of Charles of Anjou against the Hohenstaufen in Naples and Sicily. My information on the family comes from Turton and definitely needs confirmation from a more reliable source.

Pons, Sieur de Rians. D. ca. 971. M. Perfecte N.

Hugues I, Sieur de Baux, son of Sieur Pons de Rians and Perfecte N. D. 1060. M. Enours, dau. of Viscount Artaud of Cavaillan.

Guillaume Hugues, Sieur de Baux, son of Sieur Hugues & Enours de Cavaillan. M. Vierne N.

Raymond I, Sieur de Baux, son of Sieur Guillaume Hugues and Vierne N. D. 1150. M. Stephanie, dau. of Viscount Gilbert of Milhaud and Gerberge of Provence. This marriage formed the basis of a claim to the County of Provence by the House of Baux.

Bertrand I, Sieur de Baux, son of Sieur Raymond I and Stephanie of Milhaud. D. 1181. M. Countess Tiburge III, dau. and heir of Guillem Minor de Montpellier and Countess Tiburge I of Orange. At least 2 ch.:

1) Prince Guillaume of Orange; m. Ermengarde de Mevouillon.
2) Sieur Bertrand I of Berre; m. Etiennette de Baux.

Guillaume IV de Baux, Prince of Orange, son of Sieur Bertrand I and Countess Tiburge de Montpellier of Orange. D. 1218. M. Ermengarde, dau. of Raymond de Mevouillon.

Guillaume V de Baux, Prince of Orange, son of Prince Guillaume and Ermengarde de Mevouillon. D. 1239. M. Ermengarde, dau. of Sieur Guillaume de Sabran III and N. N. According to Turton, Guillaume's wife was named Précieuse N.

Raymond de Baux, Prince of Orange, son of Prince Guillaume and Ermengarde de Sabran. B. 1202. D. 1282. M. Malberjone, dau. of Sieur Isnard d'Aix (son of Sieur Guillaume) and Dragonette N. According to Turton Raymond died in 1279, and his wife was Laura, dau. of Aimar Adhémar.

Bertrand de Baux, Prince of Orange, son of Prince Raymond and Malberjone d'Aix. D. 1314. M. (1) Alianore, dau. of Henri of Geneva (son of Count Guillaume II [m. Alasie de la Tour du Pin], son of Count Guillaume I and Beatrix de Valperge) and N. N. According to Turton Bertrand died in 1300; he married (2) Bertrande, dau. of Pierre Giraud and Beatrix N. At least 1 ch.:

1) Hugues; m. Jacqueline de la Marra.

Guillaume de Baux, son of Prince Bertrand and Alianore of Geneva. D. bef. 1314. M. Tiburge, dau. of Sieur Bernard (d'Anduze) of la Voute and Rimbaude d'Agoult of Simiane..

Guillaume de Baux, son of Guillaume and Tiburge de la Voute. D. 1361. M. 1328, Marquise, dau. of Robert d'Albaron, Sieur de Léers and Guillemette N.

Marquise de Baux, dau. of Guillaume and Marquise d'Albaron. D. ca. 1372. M. Count Roger de San Severino IV of Mileto, son of Lord Henri II of San Severino and Hilaria di Lora, and had Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Hugues de Baux, son of Prince Bertrand II of Orange and Bertrande Giraud. D. 1315. M. 1301, as her second husband, Jacqueline, dau. of Risone I della Marra (son of Angelo) and N., Lady of Serino.

Sueva de Baux, dau. of Hugues and Jacqueline della Marra. M. Count Roberto of Nola, son of Romano Orsini and Countess Anastasia de Montfort of Nola, and had Count Nicola Orsini of Nola, father of Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg (supra).

Bertrand I de Baux, Sieur de Berre, son of Sieur Bertrand I and Countess Tiburge III of Orange. D. 1201. M. Etiennette de Baux (parents not traced).

Raymond I de Baux, Sieur de Berre, son of Sieur Bertrand I and Etiennette de Baux. D. 1236. M. (2) Alix, dau. of Count Hugues-Geoffroi III of Marseille and Sibille N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Guillaume I; m. Eugaris de Tournel.
2) Bertrand; m. (2) Alix N.

Guillaume I de Baux, Sieur de Berre, son of Sieur Raymond I and Alix of Marseille. D, 1266. M. Eugaris, dau. of Sieur Guigues Meehan de Tournel and Vierne de Valergues.

Bertrand de Baux, son of Sieur Guillaume I and Eugaris de Tournel. D. 1309. M. Berengaria N. (whose mother was Margherita N.).

Bertrand de Baux, Duke of Andria, son of Bertrand and Berengaria N. M. 1321, Marguerite, dau. of Robert d'Aulnay, Lord of Teano, and Isabelle Estendart. Bertrand was named a Senator of Rome in 1324. His family name and that of his spouse were Italianized to del Balzo and d'Alneto, respectively. Andria, of which he was named duke, is a town in the hills near Bari.

François de Baux, Duke of Andria, son of Duke Bertrand and Marguerite d'Aulnay. D. 1404. M. (3) 1381, Sueva, dau. of Count Nicola Orsini of Nola and Jeanne de Sabran. François led a revolt against Queen Jeanne of Naples. His descendants remained in Italy for many generations.

Marguerite de Baux, dau. of Duke François and Sueva Orsini. B. 1394. D. 1469. M. 1405, Count Pierre of Saint-Pol, son of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg II of Beaurevoir and Marguerite d'Enghien of Brienne, and had Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Bertrand de Baux, son of Sieur Raymond de Baux of Berre and Alix of Marseille. D. 1266. M. (2) Alix N.

Raymond de Baux, son of Bertrand and Alix N. D. 1320. M. 1272, Eustachie, dau. of Guillaume Estendart and Petronille N.

Alix de Baux, dau. of Raymond and Eustachie Estendart. D. 1320. M. (1) 1290, as his second wife, Count Ermengaud of Ariano, son of Elzéarde de Sabran and Cécile d'Agoult, and had Count Guillaume de Sabran of Ariano, father of Jeanne de Sabran, mother of Sueva Orsini of Nola, mother of Marguerite de Baux (supra).

BEAUCHAMP OF BLETSO.

Roger de Beauchamp I of Bletso, co. Bedford. D. Jan., 1379/80. M. Sibyl, dau. of John Patshull and Mabel de Grandison.

Roger de Beauchamp II, son of Roger I and Sibyl Patshull. D. bef. his father. M. N. N.

Roger de Beauchamp III of Bletso, son of Roger II and N. N. D. 1406. M. Joan Clopton.

John de Beauchamp of Bletso, son of Roger III and Joan Clopton. D. ca. 1412. M. Edith (d. 1441), dau. of John Stourton (not identified). 2 ch.:

1) John; d. without issue.
2) Margaret; m. (1) Sir Oliver St. John; (2) Duke John Beaufort of Somerset.

Margaret de Beauchamp, dau. of John and Edith Stourton. M. (1) Sir Oliver, son of John St. John and Elizabeth de Umfreville, and had Edith St. John, mother of Sir Richard Pole, K.G., father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Margaret m. (2) Duke John of Somerset, son of Marquess John Beaufort of Dorset and Margaret de Holand, and had Margaret Beaufort, mother of King Henry VII.

BEAUCHAMP OF WARWICK.

This family became one of the most powerful in England during the 14th century.

Guy de Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, son of Earl William and Maud, dau. of John fitz Geoffrey of Shere and Isabel Bigod (vol. IV, part 3). B. ca. 1271. D. 12 Aug., 1315. M. (2) 1310, as her second husband, Alice, dau. and heir of Ralph de Toeni of Flamstead and Mary N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Earl Thomas; m. Catherine de Mortimer.
2) Maud; m. Lord Geoffrey de Say IV.

Thomas de Beauchamp I, Earl of Warwick, son of Earl Guy and Alice de Toeni. M. Catherine, dau. of Earl Roger de Mortimer and Joan de Geneville (vol. IV, part 3). At least 3 ch.:

1) Earl Thomas II; m. Margaret de Ferrers.
2) Lord William of Abergavenny; m. Joan FitzAlan.
3) Philippa; m. Earl Hugh Stafford.

Thomas de Beauchamp II, Earl of Warwick, son of Earl Thomas I and Catherine de Mortimer. B. bef. Mar. 6, 1339. D. 1401. M. Margaret, dau. of Lord William de Ferrers of Groby and Margaret de Ufford. Thomas was made a Knight of the Garter in 1373. He was summoned for military service in France in 1370 and 1373. In 1377 he was appointed admiral of the northern fleet. After the death of King Edward III, Thomas was named Guardian of the King in 1380. He saw action in Ireland in 1381 and in Scotland in 1385. He fought against King Richard II's advisers in 1387 and defeated them. In 1397 he was condemned for high treason, but was not executed. After the death of King Richard II in 1399, he was restored to his honors and was made a Privy Counsellor.

Richard de Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick. B. 1382. D. Rouen, 1439. M. (1) bef. 5 Oct., 1397, Baroness Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas de Berkeley IV and Baroness Margaret Lisle. At least 1 ch.:

1) Eleanor; m. (1) Lord Thomas de Ros; (2) Duke Edmund Beaufort of Somerset.

Richard m. (2) Isabel, dau. of Earl Thomas Despenser of Gloucester and Constance (Plantagenet) of York. At least 1 ch.:

1) Anne; m. Earl Richard Neville of Warwick.

Richard was made a Knight of the Garter in 1403. He saw action in the Battle of Shrewsbury, 1403, the naval Battle of Harfleur in 1416, the siege of Caen, 1417, the capture of Domfront, 1418, and the capture of Gamaches and Saint-Valéry-sur-Somme in 1422. He was appointed Captain of Beauvais, 1419, Captain of Rouen, 1423, and Captain and Lieutenant General and Regent for the King in the field, 1426-1427. He defeated Montargis in 1427, was victor at Beauvais in 1430. Finally, he was appointed Lieutenant General and Governor of France, 1437-1439.

Eleanor de Beauchamp, dau. of Earl Richard and Baroness Elizabeth de Berkeley. M. (1) Lord Thomas, son of Lord William de Ros and Margaret FitzAlan. At least 1 ch.:

1) Lord Thomas; m. Philippa Tiptoft.

Eleanor m. (2) Duke Edmund of Somerset, son of Marquess John Beaufort of Somerset and Dorset and Margaret de Holand, and had Margaret Beaufort, mother of Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham, father of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Anne de Beauchamp, dau. of Earl Richard and Isabel Despenser. M. Earl Richard II of Warwick, son of Earl Richard Neville I of Salisbury and Alice de Montagu, and had Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings (supra).

Lord William de Beauchamp of Abergavenny, son of Earl Thomas I and Catherine de Mortimer. D. 1411. M. Joan, dau. and coheir of Earl Richard FitzAlan III of Arundel and Elizabeth de Bohun. William was made a Knight of the Garter in 1375/6. He served as Captain of Calais, 1383, Justiciar of South Wales and Governor of Pembroke Castle.

Richard de Beauchamp, Earl of Worcester and Lord of Abergavenny, son of Lord William and Joan FitzAlan. B. ca. 1397. D. Meaux, 1422. M. Tewksbury, 1411, Isabel, Baroness Burghersh, dau. and heir of Earl Thomas Despenser of Gloucester and Constance (Plantagenet) of York. Richard was made a Knight of the Bath in 1413. He served as Joint Warden of the Welsh Marches in 1415.

Elizabeth de Beauchamp, Baroness of Abergavenny and Burghersh, dau. and heir of Earl Richard and Isabel Despenser, Baroness Burghersh, B. 1415. D. 1448. M. bef. 18 Oct., 1424, Sir Edward, son of Earl Ralph II of Westmoreland and Joan Beaufort, and had Lord George Neville I of Abergavenny, father of Jane Neville, mother of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Philippa de Beauchamp, dau. of Earl Thomas I and Catherine de Mortimer. M. Earl Hugh, son of Earl Ralph Stafford of Stafford and Margaret de Audley (vol. IV, part 3), and had Margaret Stafford, mother of Philippa Neville, mother of Baroness Joan Dacre, mother of Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Maud de Beauchamp, dau. of Earl Guy and Alice de Toeni. M. Lord Geoffrey IV, son of Lord Geoffrey de Say III and Idoine de Leyburn, and had Idoine de Say, mother of Sir William de Clinton I, father of Lord William Clinton II, father of Lord John Clinton IV, father of Lord John Clinton V, father of Lord John Clinton VI (supra).

BEAUFORT FAMILY

These are the descendants of John (Plantagenet) of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, by his mistress, Catherine, dau. of Payn Roet, whom he afterwards married and obtained the legitimization of the children.

John Beaufort, Marquess of Somerset and Dorset, son of Duke John (Plantagenet) of Lancaster and Catherine Roet. D. 1410. M. bef. 28 Sept., 1397, Margaret, dau. and coheir of Earl Thomas de Holand II of Kent and Alice FitzAlan. At least 3 ch.:

1) Duke John.

2) Duke Edmund Beaufort; m. Eleanor Beauchamp.

3) Cardinal Henry (from whose illegitimate daughter the Dennis family [vol. IV, part 3] are said to descend).

Edmund Beaufort, Duke of Somerset, son of Marquess John and Margaret de Holand. Slain in the Battle of St. Albans, 1455. M. 1436, Eleanor, dau. of Earl Richard Beauchamp of Warwick and Baroness Elizabeth Berkeley. At least 2 ch.:

1) Margaret; m. Earl Humphrey Stafford of Stafford.
2) Eleanor; m. Sir Robert Spencer.

Margaret Beaufort, dau. and 1st coheir of Duke Edmund Beaufort of Somerset and Eleanor Beauchamp. M. Earl Humphrey II of Stafford, son of Duke Humphrey Stafford I of Buckingham and Anne Neville, and had Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham, father of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Joan Beaufort, dau. of Duke John (Plantagenet) of Lancaster and Catherine Roet. M., as his second wife, Earl Ralph II of Westmoreland, son of Lord John de Neville and Maud Percy, and had Earl Richard I Neville of Salisbury, father of Earl Richard Neville II of Warwick, "the Kingmaker," father of Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings (supra).

BEAUJEU, LORDS OF

Beaujeu is located in the center of France, not far from Lyon. Its lords seem to have exercised sovereign authority over the territory of their jurisdiction, much like the Lords of Bourbon.

Beraud, Sieur de Beaujeu. D. ca. 965. M. Vandalmode N. Beraud was the founder of the Church of Beaujeu.

Humbert I, Sieur de Beaujeu, son of Sieur Beraud and Vandalmode N. M. Hemelt N. Humbert was a contemporary of St. Mayeul, Abbot of Cluny.

Guichard I, Sieur de Beaujeu, 1000-1030, son of Sieur Humbert I & Hemelt N. M. Adelaide N.

(Humbert de Beaujeu, hypothetical son of Sieur Guichard I and Adelaide N. D. bef. 1030. M. N. N.) I propose Humbert's existence to fill the time gap between the deaths of Guichard I and Guichard II and to maintain the alternation of given names.

Guichard II, Sieur de Beaujeu, 1030-1080, (son of Humbert and grand)son of Sieur Guichard I. M. Ricoaire de Salornay.

Humbert II, Sieur de Beaujeu, son of Sieur Guichard II and Ricoaire de Salornay. D. ca. 1101. M. (1) N., dau. of Hugues of Chalon, brother of Count Guillaume. Turton makes Guichard III the son of Humbert's second wife, Auxilie (he calls her Alix), dau. of Count Amadeus II of Savoy, but Guichard was Humbert's eldest son, and even his fourth son was named Hugues after his maternal grandfather.

Guichard III, Sieur de Beaujeu, 1101-1137, son of Sieur Humbert II and N. of Chalon. M. Luciane, dau. of Count Gui de Montlhéry of Rochefort and Elisabeth de Corbeil..

Humbert III, Sieur de Beaujeu, 1137-1193, son of Sieur Guichard III and Luciane de Montlhéry. M. Auxilie, dau. of Count Amadeus III of Savoy and Mathilde of Albon. Humbert is called "the old."

(Guichard de Beaujeu, hypothetical son of Sieur Humbert III and Auxilie of Savoy, proposed again to fill a time gap and an irregularity in the alternation of given names. M. N. N.)

Humbert de Beaujeu, (son of Guichard and grand)son of Sieur Humbert III. B. 1142. D. 1189. M. Countess Agnes, dau. of Count Gui de Thiers of Montpensier and N. N.

Guichard IV, Sieur de Beaujeu, son of Humbert and Countess Agnes de Thiers of Montpensier. D. 1216. M. Sibille, dau. of Count Baudouin V of Hainaut and Countess Marguerite II of Flanders.

Agnes de Beaujeu, dau. of Sieur Guichard IV and Sibille of Hainault. M., as his second wife, King Thibaud de Champagne of Navarre, son of Count Thibaud III of Champagne and Queen Blanca of Navarre, and had Blanche of Navarre, mother of Duke Jean II of Brittany, father of Marie of Brittany, mother of Count Jean de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Countess Mathilde de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, mother of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BEAUMONT-LE-VICOMTE, LORDS OF

This family is to be distinguished from the other Beaumont family of volume IV, which acquired the earldom Leicester in England and the county of Meulan in France. This family held, besides the castle of Beaumont-le-Vicomte in Maine, the post of Viscount of Le Mans. They passed the castle and name on to a cadet branch of the family of the Counts of Brienne.

Raoul de Beaumont I. Occurs 992-995 as an adherent of Count Roger. M. N. N.

Raoul de Beaumont II, Viscount of Le Mans, prob. son of Raoul I and N. N. Occurs 970-1000. M. (2) Godeheut N.

Raoul de Beaumont III, Viscount of Le Mans, son of Viscount Raoul II and Godeheut N. Occurs 1006-1015. M. N. N.

Raoul de Beaumont IV, Viscount of Le Mans, son of Viscount Raoul III and N. N. D. by 1062. M. (1) Emmeline, dau. and heir of Sieur Etienne de Montreveault. At least 1 ch.:

1) Viscount Hubert; m. Ermengarde of Nevers.

Raoul m. (2) Cana, dau. of Sieur Gelduin de Saumur II (m. Ademoris N.), son of Sieur Gelduin de Saumur I (m. Gerberge, dau. of Viscount Berenger of Thouars). At least 1 ch.:

1) Savary fitz Cana; m. N. N. (and had Lucy, third wife of Sieur Robert de Grentmesnil.

Raoul was also Sieur de Sainte-Suzanne.

Hubert de Beaumont, Viscount of Le Mans, son of Viscount Raoul IV and Emmeline de Montreveault. D. 1087. M. 1067, Ermengarde, dau. of Count Guillaume I of Nevers and Ermengarde of Tonnerre. Hubert resisted incursions of the Normans into Maine in 1063 and 1083.

Raoul de Beaumont V, Viscount of Le Mans, son of Viscount Hubert and Ermengarde of Nevers. D. 1110. M. bef. 29 May, 1095, N., dau. of Hamon de Laval and Hersende N.

Roscelin de Beaumont, Viscount of Le Mans, son of Viscount Raoul V and N. de Laval. D. ca. 1145. M. Constance, illegitimate dau. of King Henry I of England and an unknown mistress. Roscelin was also Sieur de Fresney. He was attacked in 1135 by Count Geoffroi Plantagenet of Anjou, who was the heir to the County of Maine, of which Le Mans was the capital.

Richard de Beaumont I, Viscount of Le Mans, son of Viscount Roscelin and Constance of England. D. aft. 1194. M. N. de l'Aigle. At least 2 ch,:

1) (?) Viscount Raoul VI; m. N. N.
2) Constance; m. Roger de Toeni.

Raoul de Beaumont (VI), Viscount of Le Mans, son or descendant of Viscount Richard I and N. de l'Aigle. M. N. N. My information doesn't connect this Raoul with the older Viscounts of Le

Mans, but it is fairly evident that he must descend from them, and it seems probable enough that he is a son of Viscount Richard I.

Agnes de Beaumont, dau. (and heir) of Viscount Raoul (VI) and N. N. M. Louis, son of Emperor Jean de Brienne of Constantinople and Berengaria of Leon.

Henry Beaumont I, Earl of Buchan, son of Louis de Brienne and Agnes de Beaumont. D. 10 Mar., 1339/40. M. ca. 1310, Alice, dau. and 1st coheir of Sir Alexander Comyn and Joan Latimer. Apparently Alice was 1st coheir of Alexander Comyn's brother, John Comyn, Earl of Buchan. At least 3 ch.:

1) Lord John; m. Eleanor (Plantagenet) of Lancaster.
2) Isabel; m. Duke Henry (Plantagenet) of Lancaster).
3) Catherine; m. Earl David of Atholl

Henry served as Joint Warden of Scotland in 1308 and Lord of the Isle of Man in 1310. He supported King Edward II at the Battle of Boroughbridge in 1322 and was appointed Constable of England the same year. However, he prevented the escape of King Edward II from Berkeley Castle, just before the King was murdered. He was named Earl of Buchan in 1334 and served as Justiciar of Scotland.

Lord John Beaumont I, son of Earl Henry I and Alice Comyn. D. 1342. M., as her first husband, Eleanor, dau. of Earl Henry (Plantagenet) I of Lancaster and Maud de Chaworth (she m. afterwards Earl Richard FitzAlan II of Arundel - vol. IV, part 3).

Lord Henry Beaumont II, son of Lord John I and Eleanor (Plantagenet) of Lancaster. D. 1369. M. Margaret, dau. of Earl John de Vere of Oxford and Maud de Badlesmere. Henry held the castle of Falkingham, co. Lincoln.

Lord John Beaumont II, son of Lord Henry II and Margaret de Vere. D. 1396. M. Catherine, dau. of Lord Thomas de Everingham of Laxton, co. Northampton, and N. N. John was made a Knight of the Garter.

Elizabeth Beaumont, dau. of Lord John II and Catherine Everingham. M. ca. 1411, Lord William IV, son of Lord William Botreaux III and Elizabeth St. Lo, and had Baroness Margaret Botreaux, mother of Lord Robert Hungerford II, father of Sir Thomas Hungerford II, father of Baroness Mary Hungerford, mother of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BERKELEY OF BERKELEY.

Lord Thomas de Berkeley IV, son of Lord Maurice IV and Elizabeth Despenser (vol. IV, part 3). B. Berkeley, 1353. D. 1417. M. 1367, Margaret, dau. and heir of Lord Warin de l'Isle and Margaret Pypard. Under King Edward III Thomas saw active military service in France, Spain, Brittany and Scotland. He served as Privy Counsellor to King Richard II, but was also a member of the commission that arranged his deposition. He was also Privy Counsellor to King Henry IV, who appointed him Admiral of the South and West in 1403 and Joint Warden of the Welsh Marches in 1403. When King Henry V went off to campaign in France, Thomas was one of the regents over the kingdom in his absence.

Baroness Elizabeth de Berkeley, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas IV and Baroness Margaret de l'Isle. M. bef. 10 May, 1397, as his first wife, Earl Richard, son of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp II of Warwick and Margaret de Ferrers, and had Eleanor de Beauchamp, mother of Margaret Beaufort, mother of Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham, father of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Frances Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BÉTHUNE, LORDS OF

Béthune is a city of northern France near Lille. The family still survives. I have encountered the son of Ade de Béthune, who, if I remember rightly, was an artisan of artistic ceramics in Massachusetts in 1946. There were also branches of the family that settled in England.

Robert I, Sieur de Béthune. D. 1037. M. N. N.

Robert II, Sieur de Béthune, son of Sieur Robert I and N. N. D. 1075. M. Adele N.

Robert III, Sieur de Béthune, son of Sieur Robert II and Adele N. D. 1101. M. N. N. At least 2 ch.:
1) Sieur Robert IV; m. Alix de Péronne.
2) Adam I, Lord of Bethsan; m. N. N.

Robert IV, Sieur de Béthune, son of Sieur Robert III and N. N. M. Alix, dau. and heir of Sieur Robert de Péronne II and N. N.

Guillaume I, Sieur de Béthune, son of Sieur Robert IV and Alix de Péronne. D. 1144. M. Clemence, dau. of Hugues d'Oisy III, Chatelain of Cambrai, and Hildegarde de Mons.

Robert V, Sieur de Béthune, son of Sieur Guillaume I and Clemence d'Oisy. M. Adelaide, dau. of Count Hugues III of Saint-Pol and Beatrix N.

Guillaume II, Sieur de Béthune, son of Sieur Robert V and Adelaide of Saint-Pol. D. 1213. M. Mathilde, dau. of Sieur Gauthier de Tenremond III and Alix de Rossoy. At least 2 ch.:
1) Sieur Robert VI; m. Isabel de Moreaumes.
2) Guillaume; m. Elisabeth de Pontrohart.

Robert VI, Sieur de Béthune, son of Sieur Guillaume II and Mathilde de Tenremond. D. 1248. M. 1230, as her second husband, Isabel, dau. of Sieur Arnoul de Morialmé IV and Joie, Dame de Bailleul (vol. IV, part 3).

Mathilde de Béthune, dau. of Sieur Robert VI and Isabel de Morialmé. M. Gui de Dampierre III, Count of Flanders, son of Sieur Guillaume de Dampierre I and Countess Marguerite of Flanders, and had Guillaume de Flandres, father of Gui de Flandres, father of Alix de Flandres, mother of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Jean de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Guillaume de Béthune, son of Sieur Guillaume II and Mathilde de Tenremond. M. Elisabeth de Pontrohart.

Mathilde de Béthune, dau. of Guillaume and Elisabetn de Pontrohart. M. Chatelain Jean II of Lille, son of Sieur Jean de Péronne I and Elisabeth Chatelaine of Lille, and had Chatelain Jean III of Lille, father of Chatelain Jean IV of Lille, father of Chatelaine Guyotte (de Péronne) of Lille, mother of Jean de Luxembourg I, Chatelain of Lille, father of Gui de Luxembourg, Count of Ligny (supra).

Adam de Béthune I, Lord of Bethshan in Palestine, son of Sieur Robert III and N. N. M. N. N.

Adam de Béthune II, Lord of Bethshan, son of Lord Adam I and N. N. M. N. N.

Guermond de Béthune, Lord of Bethshan, son of Lord Adam II and N. N. M. Marguerite, dau. of Hugues de l'Embriac, Lord of Besmedin, and Agnes de Ham.

Richilde de Béthune of Bethshan, dau. of Lord Guermond and Marguerite de l'Embriac of Besmedin. M. Lord Baudouin II, son of Lord Balian d'Ibelin of Rama and Helvis of Rama, and had Eschive d'Ibelin, mother of King Hugues I de Lusignan of Cyprus, father of Marie de Lusignan of Cyprus, mother of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle of Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BLOIS, COUNTS OF

Thibaud V, Count of Blois, son of Count Thibaud IV and Mathilde von Sponheim (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1191. M. 1164, Alix, dau. of King Louis VII of France and his first wife, Eleanor of Aquitaine.

Marguerite, Countess of Blois, dau. of Count Thibaud V and Alix of France. D. 1230. M. (1) Count Palatine Otto II of Burgundy (appendix). She m. (2) Sieur Gauthier II, son of Sieur Jacques d'Avesnes and Adeline de Guise, and had Marie d'Avesnes, mother of Count Gui I de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Count Gui II de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Count Jean de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Countess Mathilde de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BOHUN FAMILY

Humphrey de Bohun X, Earl of Hereford, Essex and Northampton, son of Earl William of Northampton and Elizabeth de Badlesmere (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1342. D. 16 Jan., 1372/3. M. 1359, Joan, dau. of Earl Richard FitzAlan II of Arundel and Eleanor (Plantagenet) of Lancaster.

Eleanor de Bohun, dau. and heir of Earl Humphrey X and Joan FitzAlan. D. 1399. M. Thomas (Plantagenet) of Woodstock, Duke of Gloucester, and had Countess Anne (Plantagenet) of Buckingham, mother of Duke Humphrey Stafford I of Buckingham, father of Earl Humphrey Stafford II of Stafford, father of Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham, father of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BOTREAUX FAMILY

I don't have the history of the family before it was raised to the baronial rank.

William de Botreaux I of Botreaux Castle. M. Isabel, dau. and coheir of Lord John Moels of North Cadbury, co. Somerset, and East Berkhampstead, co. Hertford.

Lord William Botreaux II of Botreaux, son of William I and Isabel de Moels. B. 1 Sept., 1337. D. 10 Aug., 1391. M. 14 Feb., 1369/70, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Ralph Daubeny and Katharine, dau. and eventual coheir of Lord Thomas Thweng. William was created a baron, 24 Feb., 1367/8.

Lord William Botreaux III of Botreaux, son of Lord William II and Katharine Daubeny. B. ca. 1367. D. 25 May, 1395. M. Elizabeth, dau. and coheir of Sir John St. Lo of Newton-St. Lo, co. Wiltshire, and Margaret, dau. and heir of John Clyvedon.

Lord William Botreaux IV of Botreaux, son of Lord William III and Elizabeth St. Lo. B. Walton, Kilmersdon, co. Somerset, 20 Feb., 1388/9. D. 16 May, 1462.. M. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Lord John Beaumont and Katharine Everingham. William m. (2) by 1458, Margaret, dau. of Lord Thomas de Ros and Eleanor Beauchamp.

Baroness Margaret Botreaux of Botreaux, dau. and heir of Lord William IV and Elizabeth Beaumont. B. ca. 1422. D. 7 Feb., 1477/8. M. Lord Robert I, son of Lord Walter Hungerford and Katharine Peverell, and had Lord Robert Hungerford II, father of Sir Thomas Hungerford II, father of Baroness Mary Hungerford, mother of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BOURBON, LORDS OF

Like the Lords of Beaujeu, the Lords of Bourbon seem to have exercised sovereign powers within their dominions.

Aymon I, Sieur de Bourbon, son of one Aymard and Ermengarde N. D. ca. 944. M. Aldesinde, dau. and heir of Sieur Gui de Bourbon (d. ca. 926) and N. N.

Archembaud I, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Aymon I and Aldesinde de Bourbon. D. 999. M. Rotilde, dau. of Viscount Géraud I of Limoges and Rotilde de Brosse.

Archembaud II, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Archembaud I and Rotilde of Limoges. D. 1018. M. Ermengarde, dau. of Sieur Umbald de Sully and N. N.

Archembaud III, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Archembaud II and Ermengarde de Sully. D. 1061. M. (2) Aurea N.

Archembaud IV, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Archembaud III and Aurea N. D. 1077. M. Philippe, dau. of Count Guillaume VII of Auvergne and Philippe of Gevaudan.

Aymon II, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Archembaud IV and Philippe of Auvergne. M. Aldesinde, dau. of Count Guillaume de Nevers of Tonnerre and N. N.

Archembaud VII, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Aymon II and Aldesinde of Tonnerre. D. 1171. M. Agnes, dau. of Count Humbert II of Maurienne and Savoy and Gisele of Burgundy.

Archembaud VIII, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Archembaud VII and Agnes of Savoy. D. 1200. M. Alix, dau. of Duke Eudes II of Burgundy and Marie of Champagne.

Mahaud, Dame de Bourbon, dau. and heir of Sieur Archembaud VIII and Alix of Burgundy. M. (2) 1196, Sieur Gui II, son of Sieur Guillaume I de Dampierre and Ermengarde de Mouchy, and had Sieur Archembaud IX de Dampierre of Bourbon, father of Sieur Archembaud X de Dampierre of Bourbon, father of Countess Mahaud de Dampierre of Nevers, mother of Countess Yolande de Bourgogne of Nevers, mother of Yolande of Dampierre-Flanders, mother of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BOWET FAMILY

Thomas Bowet I (of Wrentham). M. N., dau. and coheir of N. le Brun and N. N. I take it that the le Bruns (i.e. de Lusignans?) were the earlier tenants of Wrentham.

Thomas Bowet II (of Wrentham), son of Thomas I and N. N. M. Margaret N.

Sir William Bowet of Wrentham, son of Thomas II and N. N. M. Joan, dau. and coheir of Sir Robert de Ufford of Ufford and Horsford and Helen or Alianore Felton.

Elizabeth Bowet, dau. and heir of Sir William and Joan de Ufford. M. Sir Thomas II, son of Lord Thomas Dacre I and Philippa de Neville, and had Baroness Joan Dacre, mother of Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John Clinton VI of Clinton, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BRETEUIL, COUNTS AND LORDS OF

My notes seem to indicate that the fief of Breteuil was degraded from county to lordship. I have found no analogous degrading of fiefdoms elsewhere.

Hildouin I, Count of Breteuil, son of Count Hildouin of Montreuil and Ponthieu and N. N. D. 1060. M. Emmeline, dau. of Viscount Foucher of Chartres and N. N.

Everard I, Count of Breteuil, son of Count Hildouin I and Emmeline of Chartres. D. ca. 1064. M. Humberge du Puiset.

Valeran I, Sieur de Breteuil, son of Count Everard I & Humberge du Puiset. D. 1119. M. N. N.

Valeran II, Sieur de Breteuil, son of Sieur Valeran I and N. N. D. 1138. M. Judith N.

Everard III, Sieur de Breteuil, son of Sieur Valeran II and Judith N. D. 1148. M. Beatrix, dau. of Count Thomas de Coucy I of Amiens and Ide of Hainaut.

Valeran III, Sieur de Breteuil, son of Sieur Everard III and Beatrix de Coucy of Amiens. D. 1163. M. Hildeburge, dau. of Dame Beatrix d'Ailly-sur-Noye.

Mathilde de Breteuil, dau. of Sieur Valeran III and Hildeburge d'Ailly-sur-Noye. M. Simon, son of Count Renaud de Nesle II of Clermont and Clemence of Bar, and had Sieur Simon de Nesle of Ailly-sur-Noye, father of Beatrix de Nesle, mother of Chatelaine Guyotte (de Péronne) of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean (V) de Luxembourg of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BRIENNE, COUNTS OF

Gauthier III, Count of Brienne, son of Count Erard II and Agnes de Montfaucon (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1205. M., as her first husband, Mahaud or Albinia, dau. of King Tancred de Hauteville of Sicily and Sibilla d'Aquino.

Gauthier IV, Count of Brienne, son of Count Gauthier III and Mahaud/Albinia de Hauteville of Sicily. B. 1204. D. 1247. M. Marie, dau. of King Hugues I de Lusignan of Cyprus and Alix, heiress of Jerusalem.

Hugues, Count of Brienne, son of Count Gauthier IV and Marie de Lusignan of Cyprus. D. 1296. M. (1) 1272, as her second husband, Isabelle, dau. and heir of Gui de la Roche, Duke of Athens.

Gauthier V, Count of Brienne and Duke of Athens, son of Count Hugues and Isabelle de la Roche of Athens. D. 1311. M. 1305, Jeanne, dau. of Sieur Gaucher de Châtillon V and Isabelle of Dreux.

Isabelle de Brienne, dau. and heir of Count Gauthier V and Jeanne de Châtillon. M. 1321, Sieur Gauthier III, son of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien II and Yolande de Dampierre, and had Louis d'Enghien, Count of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BRUNSWICK AND HAMALANT, COUNTS OF

Wichmann I, Count of Hamalant. D. 881. M. Evesa N.

Wichmann II, Count of Hamalant, son of Wichmann I and Evesa N. D. 944. M. Federuna, dau. of Count Dietrich of Ringleheim and Reginhild (of Agder).

Egbert, son of Count Wichmann II and Federuna of Ringleheim. D. 994. M. N. N.

Bruno, Count of Brunswick, son of Egbert and N. N. D. 1015/6. M. 1015, as her first husband, Gisela, dau. of Duke Hermann II of Swabia and Gerberge of Burgundy. Bruno was the founder of Braunschweig.

Liudolf, Count of Brunswick, then Margrave of Friesland, posthumous son of Count Bruno and Gisela of Swabia. B. 1016/7. D. 1038. M. Gertrud, dau. of Count Arnulf of West Friesland and Liutgard of Luxemburg.

Egbert I, Count of Brunswick, then Margrave of Meissen, son of Margrave Liudolf and Gertrud of West Friesland. D. 11 Jan., 1068. M. (2), as her second husband, Irmgard/Imelda, dau. and coheir of Margrave Ulrich Manfred/Olderico Manfredo II of Susa and Turin and Berta of Liguria.

Gertrud, heiress of Brunswick, dau. of Margrave Egbert I of Meissen and Imelda of Turin. D. 9 Dec., 1117. M. ca. 1086, Heinrich the Fat of Northeim, Duke of Saxony-on-the-Weser, son of Duke Otto of Northeim of Bavaria and Richenza N., and had Gertrud of Northeim, mother of Sophie of Rheineck, mother of Count Floris III of Holland, father of Count Willem I of Holland, father of Count Floris IV of Holland, father of Countess Alhildis of Holland, mother of Count Jan II of Holland and Hainaut, father of Count Willem III of Holland and Hainaut, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

BURGHERSH FAMILY

Lord Bartholomew Burghersh II, son of Lord Bartholomew I and Elizabeth de Verdon (vol. IV, part 4). D. 1369. M. bef. May, 1335, Cicely, dau. of Sir Richard de Weyland of Blaxhall and Cockfield, co. Suffolk, and N. N. Bartholomew took part in the great English victory of Crécy. He was made a Knight of the Garter in 1349.

Baroness Elizabeth Burghersh, dau. and heir of Lord Bartholomew II and Cicely de Weyland. M. Lord Edward II, son of Sir Edward Despenser I and Anne de Ferrers, and had Earl Thomas Despenser of Gloucester, father of Isabel Despenser, mother of Anne de Beauchamp, mother of Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

CARACCIOLO FAMILY

This seems to be considered the oldest of the noble families of Naples.

Pietro Leone Caracciolo. M. N. N.

Teodoro Caracciolo I, son of Pietro Leone and N. N. M. N. N.

Filippo Caracciolo, son of Teodoro I and N. N. D. ca. 840. M. N. N.

Teodoro Caracciolo II, son of Filippo and N. N. M. Urania N.

Pietro Caracciolo, son of Teodoro II and Urania N. M. Cleogia, dau. of Duke Landolfo of Capua (whom Turton fails to identify).

Landolfo Caracciolo, son of Pietro and Cleogia of Capua. M. N. N.

Giovanni Caracciolo I, son of Landolfo I and N. N. M. N. N.

Ligorio Caracciolo, son of Landolfo II and Anna of Gaeta. M. Sichelgaita of Capua and Gaeta (parents not traced).

Riccardo Caracciolo, son of Ligorio and Sichelgaita of Capua and Gaeta. M. Marotta, dau. and heir of Count Landolfo of Montemarano and N. N.

Giovanni Caracciolo II, Count of Montemarano, son of Riccardo and Marotta of Montemarano. D. 1163. M. Drusa di Capace.

Landolfo Caracciolo III, Count of Montemarano, son of Count Giovanni II and Drusa di Capace. M. N. de' Orsini.

Teodora Caracciolo, dau. of Count Landolfo III and Drusa di Capace. M. Lord Landolfo, son of Lord Aimone d'Aquino and N. N., and had, besides St. Thomas Aquinas, Adenolfo d'Aquino, father of Maria d'Aquino, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

CASTILE, KINGS OF

Alfonso X, King of Castile, 1252-1284, son of King Fernando III and Elisabeth von Hohenstaufen. B. 1220. M. (1) Iolanthe, dau. of King Jaime I of Aragon and Yolande of Hungary. At least 1 ch.: 1) King Sancho IV; m. Maria de Molino.
Alfonso also had a mistress, Maria Guillen, dau. of Guillen Perez de Guzman and Maria Giron. At least 1 ch.: 1) Beatriz; m. King Alfonso III of Portugal.
He was a great patron of learning and the arts.

Sancho IV, King of Castile, 1284-1296, son of King Alfonso X and Iolante of Aragon. B. 1258. M. Maria, dau. of Count Alfonso (de Leon) of Molino and Mayor de Meneses. At least 2 ch.:

1) King Fernando IV; m. Constancia of Portugal.
2) Beatriz; m. King Alfonso IV of Portugal.

Fernando IV, King of Castile, 1296-1312, son of King Sancho IV and Maria (de Leon) of Molino. B. 1285. M. 1302, Constancia, dau. of King Dionisio I of Portugal and Isabella of Aragon.

Alfonso XI, King of Castile, 1312-1350, son of King Fernando IV and Constancia of Portugal. B. 1311. M. (1) 1328, Maria, dau. of King Alfonso IV of Portugal and Beatriz of Castile.

Pedro I, King of Castile, 1350-1369, son of King Alfonso XI and Maria of Portugal. B. 1334. M. (1) 1352, Maria, dau. of Juan Garciez de Padilla, Señor de Villagera, and Maria de Henestrosa. Pedro is called "the Cruel." He earned this adjective, not by his treatment of the people, but by his vindictiveness towards his enemies, especially towards his illegitimate brothers, and towards his French wife. His father had repudiated his mother and had relegated her and her son to some castle, favoring instead a concubine and the children he had by her. In a sense, Pedro did the same in his turn with his own wife and a concubine, but he then declared that he had married the concubine, Maria de Padilla, before his marriage to the French lady, thus legitimizing her children. In the end, however, one of his illegitimate half brothers, Enrique, succeeded in allying himself with the French and the Aragonese. Pedro countered by calling the English under the Black Prince to his aid. This was efficacious and explains the marriage of the Black Prince's brother to Pedro's daughter. But Pedro failed to keep his promises of pay to the English, who then abandoned him. Pedro was obliged to take refuge in a castle, which Enrique promptly besieged. Pedro tried to buy off the French commander, du Guesclin, but the latter, after receiving like promises from Enrique, betrayed Pedro to his brother, who came upon him in du Guesclin's tent and stabbed him to death with a dagger.

Isabella of Castile, dau. of King Pedro I and Maria de Padilla of Villagera. B. 1355. D. 1393. M. Duke Edmund (Plantagenet) of York, son of King Edward III of England and Philippe of Hainaut, and had Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Beatriz of Castile, dau. of King Sancho IV and Maria de Molino. B. 1293. D. 1359. M. 1309, King Alfonso IV, son of King Dionisio I of Portugal and Isabella of Aragon, and had Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge (supra).

Beatriz of Castile, dau. of King Alfonso X and Maria Guillen de Guzman. B. 1242. D. 1303. M. 1254, as his second wife, King Alfonso III, son of King Alfonso II of Portugal and Urraca of Castile, and had King Dionisio I of Portugal, father of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal (supra).

CELANO, COUNTS OF

It is unclear from Turton what surname this family had, if any.

Offredizio, Count of Marsi. D. ca. 1100. M. N. N.

Oderisio, Count of Marsi, son of Count Offredizio and N. N. M. Alaura N.

Oddo, Count of Celano, son of Count Oderisio and Alaura N. D. ca. 1180. M. N. N.

Pietro, Count of Celano, son of Count Oddo and N. N. D. 1190. M. N. N.

Tommaso I, Count of Celano, grandson of Count Pietro. M. Ioditta, Countess of Molise.

Ruggiero, Count of Celano, son of Count Tommaso I and Countess Ioditta of Molise. M. Maria, dau. of Adenalfo d'Aquino and Fior delle Altre Felluca.

Tommaso II, Count of Celano, son of Count Ruggiero and Maria d'Aquino. M. Isabella, dau. of Matteo Acquaviva and Imperatrice d'Arce.

Francesca of Celano, dau. of Count Tommaso II and Isabella Acquaviva. M. Count Guillaume of Ariano, son of Count Ermengaud de Sabran of Ariano and Alix de Baux, and had Jeanne de Sabran, mother of Sueva Orsini of Nola, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

CHAMPAGNE, COUNTS OF

This is basically the same family as that of the Counts of Blois, but, from this point on, the county of Champagne seems to predominate. The family also includes Kings of Navarre and Jerusalem.

Henri I, Count of Champagne, 1152-1181, son of Count Thibaud IV/II of Blois and Champagne (vol. IV, part 3). B. ca. 1126. M. 1164, Marie (b. 1145; d. 1198), dau. of King Louis VII of France and Eleanor of Aquitaine. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Thibaud III; m. Queen Blanca of Navarre.
2) King Henri of Jerusalem; m. Queen Isabelle of Jerusalem (see Jerusalem).

Thibaud III, Count of Champagne, 1197-1201, son of Count Henri I and Marie of France. M. 1195, Queen Blanca, dau. and heir of King Sancho VI of Navarre and Sancha of Castile.

Thibaud IV, Count of Champagne, 1201-1253, and King of Navarre, 1234-1253, son of Count Thibaud III and Queen Blanca of Navarre. B. 1201. M. (3) 1232, Marguerite, dau. of Archembaud IX de Dampierre, Sieur de Bourbon, and Beatrix de Montluçon.

Henri I, King of Navarre, 1270-1274, son of King Thibaud and Marguerite de Dampierre of Bourbon. M. 1269, as her first husband, Blanche, dau. of Count Robert I of Artois and Mathilde of Brabant (vol. IV, part 3).

Jeanne, Queen of Navarre, dau. and heir of King Henri I and Blanche of Artois. B. 1271. D. 1304. M. 1284, King Philippe IV, son of King Philippe III of France and Isabella of Aragon, and had Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

CHATILLON, LORDS OF

There are several Châtillons in France. This one is Châtillon-sur-Marne.

Raoul, Sieur de Châtillon and Vidame of Rheims, perh. son of Count Baudouin Balzo of Cambrai. Occurs during the reigns of Kings Hugues Capet and Robert II of France. M. btw. 950 and 960 Hervette de Champagneois.

Hervé, Sieur de Châtillon and Vidame of Rheims, son of Sieur Raoul and Hervette de Champagneois. D. ca. 999. M. ca. 981, Gisèle, dau. of Arnoul, Count and Bishop of Cambrai.

Milon, Sieur de Châtillon and Basoches, son of Sieur Hervé and Gisèle of Cambrai. Occurs 1010-1044. M. ca. 1007, Avenille, dau. of Sieur Amaury de Montfort and N. of Cambrai. At least 2 ch.:
1) Sieur Gui I; m. Ermengarde de Choisy.
2) Pope Urban II (d. 1099), who preached the 1st Crusade.

Gui I, Sieur de Châtillon, son of Sieur Milon and Avenille de Montfort. D. ca. 1076. M. Ermengarde (d. 1074), dau. of Sieur Albéric de Choisy and N. N. Gui bore the crown during the coronation ceremony of 1066.

Gaucher I, Sieur de Châtillon, son of Sieur Gui I and Ermengarde de Choisy. D. Antioch on the 1st Crusade, 1097. M. btw. 1057 and 1061, Mahaud (d. 1112), dau. of Régnier de Louvain, Count of Loevicy, and N. N.

Henri I, Sieur de Châtillon and Monjay, son of Sieur Gaucher I and Mahaud de Louvain. B. ca. 1063. D. 1135. M. btw. 1089 and 1094, Ermengarde, dau. and heir of Sieur Albéric de Pacy-sur-Marne and Monjay. As many as 3 ch.:
1) Sieur Gaucher II; m. Ade of Roucy.
2) Renaud; m. Princess Constance of Antioch.
3) Perh. Elisabeth; m. Sieur Thibaud de Crespy II.

Gaucher II, Sieur de Châtillon, Monjay, Crécy and Troissi, son of Sieur Henri I and Ermengarde de Monjay. D. 1147 in the mountains of Latakia during the 2nd Crusade. M. Ade, dau. of Count Hugues Cholet of Roucy and Aveline N.

Gui II, Sieur de Châtillon and Monjay, son of Sieur Gaucher II and Ade of Roucy. Occurs 1156-1170. M. (2) Alix, dau. of Count Robert I of Dreux and Hawise of Salisbury.

Gaucher III, Sieur de Châtillon, etc., and, in right of his wife, Count of Saint-Pol, son of Sieur Gui II and Alix of Dreux. D. 1219. M. Countess Elisabeth, dau. and heir of Count Hugues IV Campdavene of Saint-Pol and Yolande of Hainaut. At least 2 ch.:
1) Count Hugues of St.-Pol; m. (2) Marie d'Avesnes.
2) Gui III; m. Countess Agnes de Donzy of Nevers.
Gaucher saw action at Acre in the 3rd Crusade and took part in the French conquest of Normandy from King John. He also fought in the so-called Albigensian Crusade, he captured Tournai and saw action in the Battle of Bouvines, 1214. He served as Butler of Champagne.

Hugues de Châtillon, Count of Saint-Pol and, in right of his wife, also of Blois. D. 1248. M. (2) 1225, Marie, dau. and heir of Sieur Gauthier d'Avesnes and Countess Marie of Blois. At least 2 ch.:
1) Gui IV, Count of Blois; m. Mathilde of Brabant.
2) Sieur Gaucher IV; m. Isabelle de Villehardouin.
Hugues, like his father, was Butler of Champagne.

Gui de Châtillon IV, Count of Blois and Saint-Pol, son of Count Hugues and Countess Marie d'Avesnes of Blois. D. 1289. M. Mathilde, dau. of Duke Henri II of Brabant and Maria von Hohenstaufen of Germany. Gui served in military campaigns in Aragon and Germany at Worms. He also accompanied St. Louis on his last crusade in 1270.

Gui de Châtillon V, Count of Saint-Pol, son of Count Gui IV and Marie of Brabant. D. 1317. M. 1292, Marie, dau. of Duke Jean II of Brittany and Beatrice of England. Gui was appointed Lord High Butler (Grand-Bouteiller) of France in 1296. In the Battle of Courtrai in 1302, he commanded one of the wings of the French army. I gather that his father had divided the inheritance and that the County of Blois must have fallen to a brother.

Jean de Châtillon, Count of Saint-Pol, son of Count Gui V and Marie of Brittany. D. bef. 1344. M. 1329, Jeanne, dau. of Baron Jean de Fiennes and Tingry and Isabel de Dampierre.

Mahaud de Châtillon, Countess of Saint-Pol, dau. and heir of Count Jean and Jeanne de Fiennes. M. 1350, Gui de Luxembourg, Count of Ligny, son of Jean de Luxembourg, Chatelain of Lille and Alix de Dampierre, and had Jean de Luxembourg, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Gui de Châtillon III, son of Sieur Gaucher III and Countess Elisabeth of Saint-Pol. D. 1226. M., as her third husband, Countess Agnes of Nevers, dau. and heir of Baron Hervé de Donzy and Countess Mahaud de Courtenay of Nevers.

Yolande de Châtillon, dau. of Gui de Châtillon III and Countess Agnes de Donzy of Nevers. D. 1251. M. 1229, as his first wife, Sieur Archembaud X, son of Sieur Archembaud IX de Dampierre of Bourbon and Beatrix de Montluçon, and had Countess Mahaud de Dampierre of Nevers, mother of Countess Yolande de Bourgogne of Nevers, mother of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol (supra).

Gaucher, Sieur de Châtillon IV, son of Count Hugues of Saint-Pol and Marie d'Avesnes. D. 1261. M. Isabelle, dau. of Guillaume de Villehardouin (grandson of the historian, Geoffroi de Villehardouin) and Marguerite de Mello.

Gaucher, Sieur de Châtillon V, son of Sieur Gaucher IV and Isabelle de Villehardouin. D. 1329. M. 1281, Isabelle, dau. of Count Robert IV of Dreux and Isabelle, dau. of Adam de Villebon.

Jeanne de Châtillon, dau. of Sieur Gaucher V and Isabelle of Dreux, D. 1355. M. 1305, Count Gauthier V, son of Count Hugues of Brienne and Isabelle de la Roche of Athens, and had Isabelle of Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien (supra).

Renaud de Châtillon, Sieur de Kérak and, in right of his wife, Prince of Antioch, son of Sieur Henri I and Ermengarde de Monjay. D. 1087. M. (1) 1152, as her second husband, Princess Constance, dau. of Prince Bohémond II de Hauteville of Antioch and Alix of Jerusalem. If I remember rightly, this Renaud was a great betrayer of the Crusaders. I don't remember exactly what he did or failed to do, but, whatever it was, it influenced significantly the success of Saladdin, who had him executed.

Agnes de Châtillon, dau. of Sieur Renaud de Châtillon of Kérak and Princess Constance of Antioch. B. 1153. D. 1187. M. 1168, as his second wife, King Bela III, son of King Geisa II of Hungary and Euphrosyne of Kiev, and had Yolande of Hungary mother of Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Philippe IV of France, father of Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Elisabeth de Châtillon, perh. dau. of Sieur Henri I and Ermengarde de Monjay. M., as his second wife, Sieur Thibaud II, son of Sieur Adam de Crespy and N. N., and had Agnes de Crespy, mother of Sieur Guillaume de Garlande IV, father of Mahaud de Garlande, mother of Sieur Bouchard de Montmorency of Marly, father of Mabille de Montmorency of Marly, mother of Guillaume d'Estendart II, father of Isabelle d'Estendart, mother of Marguerite d'Aulnay, mother of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg,

mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings (supra).

CLERMONT, COUNTS OF

Renaud II, Count of Clermont, son of Count Hugues I and Marguerite de Montdidier. D. 1162. M. (2), as her first husband, Clemence, dau. of Count Renaud I of Bar and Gisèle of Vaudemont (vol. IV, part 3).

Simon I, Count of Clermont, son of Count Renaud II and Clemence of Bar. M. Mathilde, Dame d'Ailly, dau. of Sieur Valeran de Breteuil III and Hildeburge d'Ailly-sur-Noye.

Raoul I, Count of Clermont, son of Count Simon I and Mathilde de Breteuil. D. 30 Mar., 1225 or 1226. M., as her second husband, Gertrude, dau. and heir of Jean de Nesle I, Chatelain of Bruges.

Simon II de Nesle, Count of Clermont, son of Count Raoul I and Gertrude de Nesle. D. 1 Feb., 1286. M. Adele, dau. of Amaury de Montfort VI and Beatrix de Bourgogne of Viennois. At least 2 ch.:
1) Count Raoul III; m. Alix of Dreux.
2) Beatrix; m. Chatelain Jean III of Lille.

Raoul III de Nesle, Count of Clermont, son of Count Simon II and Adele de Montfort. D. 1302. M. Alix, dau. of Count Robert I of Dreux and Clemence of Chateaudun.

Alix de Nesle of Clermont, dau. of Count Raoul III and Alix of Dreux. D. 1320. M. Guillaume de Flandres, son of Count Gui II de Dampierre of Flanders, and had Gui de Flandres, father of Alix de Flandres, mother of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Beatrix de Nesle, dau. of Count Simon II and Adele de Montfort. M. Chatelain Jean IV, son of Chatelain Jean III (de Péronne) of Lille and Mathilde de Mortaigne, and had Chatelaine Guyotte (de Péronne) of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean de Luxembourg of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny (supra).

Richilde of Clermont, Dame de Mouchy, dau. of Count Hugues I and Marguerite de Montdidier (vol. IV, part 2 - Creil). M. Sieur Dreux II, son of Sieur Dreux de Mello I and N. N., and had Sieur Dreux de Mello III of Mouchy, father of Sieur Dreux de Mello of Mouchy, father of Ermengard de Mouchy, mother of Sieur Gui de Dampierre II, father of Sieur Archembaud IX de Dampierre of Bourbon, father of Sieur Archembaud X de Dampierre of Bourbon, father of Mahaud de Dampierre of Bourbon, Countess of Nevers, Yolande de Bourgogne, Countess of Nevers, mother of Yolande de Dampierre of Flanders, mother of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol (supra).

CLINTON FAMILY

This was a Warwickshire family of relatively modest landowning beginnings, but which became prominent through fortunate marriage alliances.

Thomas de Clinton I (of Amington, co. Warwick). D. by 12 Jan., 1277/8. M. Mazera, dau. and heir of James de Bisey of Baddesley and N. N.

Thomas de Clinton II of Amington, son of Thomas I and Mazera de Bisey. D. 1264, before his father. M. Maud, dau. of Sir Ralph Bracebridge of Kinsbury, co. Warwick.

Lord John de Clinton I of Maxstoke and Amington, co. Warwick, son of Thomas II and Maud Bracebridge. B. ca. 1258. D. near the end of 1310. M. ca. 1290, Ida, dau. and eventual 1st coheir of William de Odingsells of Maxstoke and Ela, dau. of Walter fitz Robert of Woodham Walter (vol. IV, part 3 - Fitz Walter). This marriage made the fortune of the family.

Lord John de Clinton II of Maxstoke, son of Lord John I and Ida de Odingsells. B. ca. 1300. D. ca. 1335. M. by 24 Feb., 1328/9, Margery, dau. of Sir William Corbet of Chaddesley-Corbet, co. Worcester, and N. N. John fought on King Edward II's side in the Battle of Boroughbridge in 1321.

Lord John de Clinton III of Maxstoke, son of Lord John II and Margery Corbet. B. ca. 1356. D. 6 Sept., 1398. M (1) ca. 1350, Idoine, dau. and coheir in her issue of Lord Geoffrey de Say V and Maud de Beauchamp.

Sir William de Clinton I, son of Lord John III and Idoine de Say. D. 25 Oct., 1383, before his father. Said to have m. Elizabeth, dau. of Lord William Deincourt and Milicent la Zouche (vol. IV, part 4). I suspect that the fact that he died before his father and never succeeded to the title and estates may be the reason why documentation on his marriage is lacking. Also Elizabeth was not an heiress.

Lord William Clinton II, son of Sir William I and Elizabeth Deincourt (?). B. ca. 1378. D. 30 July or 20 Aug., 1431. M. (1) Anne, dau. of Sir Thomas Trivett and Elizabeth Limbury. William m. (2) btw. 13 Aug. and Nov., 1409, Alice or Anne, dau. of Lord William Botreaux and Elizabeth St. Lo. William m. (3) Mary, widow of Sir Henry Retford.

Lord John Clinton IV, son of Lord William II and Alice or Anne Botreaux. B. 1410. D. 24 Sept., 1464. M. (1) N. N. John m. (2) Margaret, dau. of John St. Leger of Ulcombe, co. Kent, and Margaret, dau. and heir of James Donet of Sileham-in-Rainham, co. Kent.

Lord John Clinton V, son of Lord John IV and presumably the first wife, N. N. B. ca. 1433. D. 29 Feb., 1487/8, being buried in London. M. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Fiennes, Lord Dacre, and Baroness Joan Dacre. John m. (2) Anne, said to be dau. of Sir Humphrey ------ (name lost from my notes).

Lord John Clinton VI of Amington, son of Lord John V and Elizabeth Fiennes. B. ca. 1471. D. 4 June, 1514. M. (1) Elizabeth, said to be dau. of Sir John Morgan of Tredegar, co. Monmouth. John m. (2) bef. 1501, Anne N. John was made a Knight of the Bath, 14 Nov., 1501.

Sir Thomas Clinton III, alias Fiennes, son of Lord John VI and Elizabeth (Morgan). D. Richmond, 7 Aug., 1517. M. ca. 4 May, 1510 (date of the marriage settlement), Joan, dau. of Sir Edward Poynings, K.G. and N. N. Thomas was by rights Lord Clinton, but he was never summoned as such to the House of Lords.

Edward Clinton, alias Fiennes, Lord Clinton and Say and Earl of Lincoln, son of Sir Thomas III and Joan Poynings. B. 1512. D. London, 16 Jan., 1584/5. M. (1) ca. 1531, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir John Blount of Kinlet, co. Shropshire and Catherine Peshall. Edward m. (2) bef. 15 June, 1541, Ursula, dau. of Lord William Stourton and Elizabeth Dudley. Edward served as Lord High Admiral, 1550-1553 and 1558-1580 (my notes say 1590, five years after his death). He was created Earl of Lincoln in 1572. I take it that the Lord High Admiral would have been the equivalent of Secretary of the Navy. I gather also that he successfully claimed the seat in the House of Lords that his father never occupied and also that of his remote ancestor, Geoffrey, Lord Say.

Henry Clinton, alias Fiennes, Earl of Lincoln, son of Earl Edward and Ursula Stourton. D. Sempringham, 29 Sept., 1616. M. (1) btw. 10 Dec., 1555 and 30 Apr., 1557, Catherine, dau. of Francis Hastings, Earl of Huntingdon, and Catherine, dau. and 1st coheir of Henry Pole, Lord

Montague. Henry m. (2) aft. 20 Oct., 1586, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Richard Morrison of Cashiobury-in-Watford, co. Hertford and Bridget Hussey. Henry served as ambassador to Hesse in 1596. He also served as a juror in the trials of Mary Queen of Scots and the Earls of Arundel and Essex. Henry's first wife, Catherine Hastings, would have been the basis of the relationship of Robert Harrington to the Thomas Hastings who gave him land in Watertown.

Thomas Clinton, alias Fiennes, Earl of Lincoln, son of Earl Henry and Catherine Hastings. B. ca. 1568. D. Tattershall, co. Lincoln, 15 Jan., 1618/9. M. shortly after 21 Sept., 1584, Elizabeth, dau. and coheir of Sir Henry Knevitt or Knyvett of Charlton, co. Wiltshire, and Elizabeth, dau. of Sir James Stumpe of Malmesbury, co. Wiltshire. Thomas was a staunch Calvinist who supported the Puritan plantation of Massachusetts Bay. Governor Winthrop's flagship was named for his daughter, Arbella, who married one of the colonists, and one of her sisters married another. No Anne is mentioned in Thomas' will, but this would be understandable if she was already married and had received her marriage portion.

Anne Clinton, alias Fiennes, dau. of Earl Thomas and Elizabeth Knevitt/Knyvett. Said to have been born at Newcastle, 1596. D. Charlestown, 25 Dec., 1632. M. ca. 1615, John III, son of Sir John Harrington and Mary Rogers, and had ROBERT HARRINGTON. I take it that the Charlestown records record the death of Ann Harrington on the date indicated. What those records do not indicate are the maiden name of Ann Harrington and the name of her supposed son, ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

COMMINGES, COUNTS OF

Roger II, Count of Comminges, son of Count Bernard Roger and Garsinde of Bigorre. D. ca. 1074. M. N. N.

Bernard III, Count of Comminges, son of Count Roger II and N. N. D. 1150. M. Diaz (?) de Muret.

Dodon, Count of Comminges, son of Bernard III and Diaz de Muret. D. ca. 1181. M. Laurence, dau. of Count Alphonse Jourdain of Toulouse and Faydide de Posquières.

Bernard IV, Count of Comminges, son of Count Dodon and Laurence of Toulouse. D. 1226. M. Comtors, dau. of Arnaud Guillaume de la Barthe and N. N.

Beatrix de Comminges, dau. of Count Bernard IV and Comtors de la Barthe. M. Roger, grandson of Sieur Bernard d'Anduze VI, and had Sieur Bermond d'Anduze of La Voute, father of Tiburge d'Anduze of La Voute, mother of Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

(Eudes de Comminges), Count of Rasez, son of Count Arnaud and Arsinde of Carcassonne (vol. IV, part 1). D. 1017. M. Amélie, dau. of Count Ermengaud of Albi and Garsinde N.

Luciane (de Comminges) of Rasez, dau. of Count (Eudes) of Rasez and Amélie of Albi. M., as his first wife, Count Armengol IV, son of Count Armengol III of Urgel and Adelaide Gerberto, and had Count Armengol V of Urgel, father of Count Armengol VI of Urgel, father of Count Armengol VII of Urgel, father of Maria of Urgel, Señora de Almenara, mother of Gontrode Garcia de Villamayor, mother of Alonso Tellez de Meneses I, father of Alonso Tellez de Meneses II, father of Mayor de Meneses, mother of Maria de Molino, mother of King Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George

(Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings (supra).

CONSTABLE FAMILY

The Constables were lords of Burton-Constable and Halsham, co. York.

Ulbert Constable of Burton-Constable. B. ca. 1075. M. Erneburge de Burton.

Robert Constable I of Burton-Constable, son of Ulbert and Erneburge de Burton. B. ca. 1110. M. N. N.

William Constable I of Burton-Constable, son of Robert I and N. N. B. ca. 1150. M. Juliana, dau. of Thomas de Altoft and N. N.

Robert Constable II of Burton-Constable, son of William I and Juliana de Altoft. B. ca. 1177. D. 1251. M. Adele, dau. of Sir Fulk d'Oyli of Gedney, co. Lincoln, and N. N.

William Constable II of Burton-Constable, son of Robert II & Adele d'Oyli. M. Cecilia, dau. of Sir Marmaduke Thweng and Lucy, dau. of Piers de Brus II & Hawise de Lancaster (vol. IV, part 3).

Simon Constable of Burton-Constable, son of William II and Cecilia Thweng. B. ca. 1243. D. 10 Apr., 1294. M. Katherine, dau. of Sir Robert Cumberworth and N. N.

Sir Robert Constable III of Halsham, son of Simon and Katherine Cumberworth. B. 1265. D. 1337. M. 1324, Avice, dau. of Roger Lascelles of Kirby-Knowle, co. York, and Isabel Fitz Thomas.

Sir John Constable I of Halsham, son of Sir Robert III and Avice Lascelles. B. ca. 1327. D. 1349. M. Albreda, dau. of Sir Quentin Bulmer of Appletrewick, co. York, and N. N.

Sir John Constable II of Halsham, son of Sir John I and Albreda Bulmer. B. 1347. D. 1408. M. Maud, dau. of Sir Robert Hilton, of Hilton, co. York, and N. N.

Sir William Constable III of Halsham, son of Sir John II and Maud Hilton. B. ca. 1374. D. 1419. M. 1400, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Thomas Metham of Metham, co. York, and Maud Salvin. Elizabeth is said to descend from the distinguished Mowbray and Ros families, which we have already seen in volume IV, part 3, but my source for the connections is Teresa Snow Hill, whose genealogical work is particularly unreliable. Robert de Plumpton married Lucy de Ros, dau. of Lord William de Ros, and had William de Plumpton, who married Christiana de Mowbray, dau. of an otherwise unidentified William de Mowbray and had Alice de Plumpton, who married Richard Sherborne and had Robert Sherborne, father of Alice Sherborne, who married John Tempest and had Alice Tempest, who married Thomas Metham, father of Thomas Metham, father of Elizabeth Metham.

Sir John Constable III of Halsham, son of Sir William III and Elizabeth Metham. B. 1401. D. ca. 1450. M. Margaret, dau. and coheir of Sir Thomas Umfreville II of Harbottle, co. Northumberland, and Agnes N.

Agnes Constable, dau. of Sir John III and Margaret Umfreville. M. Sir William IV, son of Sir Thomas Skipwith of Ormsby and Margaret Willoughby, and had Alice Skipwith, mother of Sir John Markham IV, father of Isabella Markham, mother of Sir John Harrington II, father of John Harrington III, father of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

COUCY, LORDS OF

Thomas, Sieur de Coucy II, son of Sieur Raoul I and Alix of Dreux (vol. IV, part 3). D. ca. 1230. M. 1225, Mathilde, dau. of Count Hugues II de Vitry of Rethel and Félicité de Broye-Beaufort. At least 2 ch.:

1) Yolande; m. S. Arnoul de Mortaigne.
2) Félicité; m. Baudouin d'Avesnes, S. de Beaumont (appendix).

Yolande de Coucy, dau. of Sieur Thomas II and Mahaud de Vitry of Rethel. M. Sieur Arnoul, son of Sieur Everard IV de Mortaigne and Ide d'Enghien, and had Mathilde de Mortaigne, mother of Chatelain Jean IV (de Péronne) of Lille, father of Chatelaine Guyotte of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean (V) de Luxembourg of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Beatrix de Coucy, dau. of Count Thomas de Coucy I of Amiens and Ide of Hainaut. M. Sieur Everard III, son of Sieur Valeran II of Breteuil and Judith N., and had Sieur Valeran III of Breteuil, father of Mathilde of Breteuil, mother of Raoul de Clermont, Sieur d'Ailly-sur-Noye, father of Count Simon II de Nesle of Clermont, father of Beatrix de Nesle of Clermont, mother of Chatelaine Guyotte (de Péronne) of Lille (supra).

COURTENAY FAMILY

Hugh de Courtenay II, Earl of Devon, son of Sir Hugh I and Eleanor Despenser (vol. IV, part 4). B. ca. 1276. D. 23 Dec., 1340. M. 1292, Agnes, dau. of John de St. John of Basing and Alice fitz Reynold. At least 2 ch.:

1) Earl Hugh III; m. Margaret de Bohun.
2) Sir Thomas; m. Muriel Moels.

Hugh took part in the siege of Carlaverock in 1300. He served as a lord ordainer and member of the King's council in 1318. He also served as warden of the coasts of Devon and Cornwall in 1324 and 1336. Hugh is numbered the 9th Earl of Devon, having been counted as the heir and successor of the Vernon-Reviers Earls of Devon. In the early Middle Ages, earldoms could be inherited through heiresses like baronies, unlike today, when they pass only by direct male descent.

Hugh de Courtenay III, Earl of Devon, son of Earl Hugh II and Agnes St. John. B. 1303. D. 2 May 1377. M. 1325, Margaret, dau. of Earl Humphrey de Bohun VIII and Elizabeth (Plantagenet), dau. of King Edward I of England and Eleanor of Castile. Hugh was summoned for military service in Scotland and France. In 1339 he repulsed a French attack on Cornwall. He served as joint warden of Devon and Cornwall in 1352 and as chief warden of Devon in 1373.

Elizabeth de Courtenay, dau. of Earl Hugh III and Margaret de Bohun. D. 7 Aug., 1395. M. 1359, Sir Andrew Lutterell of Chilton, co. Devon, and had Sir Hugh Lutterell, father of Elizabeth Lutterell, mother of Elizabeth Stratton, mother of Elizabeth Andrews, mother of Anne Windsor, mother of Elizabeth Dudley, mother of Ursula Stourton, mother of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Sir Thomas de Courtenay of Woodhuish, co. Devon, and Wootton-Courtenay, co. Somerset, son of Earl Hugh II of Devon and Alice St. John. M. ca. 1337, Muriel, dau. of Lord John de Moels and Joan Lovel. At least 3 ch.:

1) Hugh. Died without issue.
2) Muriel; m. Sir John de Dinham.
3) Margaret; m. Sir Thomas Peverel(l).

Margaret de Courtenay, dau. of Sir Thomas and Muriel Moels. M. Sir Thomas Peverell of Parke Hamateth and Penhale, co. Cornwall, and had Lord Robert Hungerford I, father of Lord Robert Hungerford II, father of Sir Thomas Hungerford II, father of Baroness Mary Hungerford, mother of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

DACRE FAMILY

William de Dacre I (of Dacre, co. Cumberland). M. N. N. William served as Sheriff of Cumberlandshire, 1236-1248 and 1268, and as Sheriff of Yorkshire, 1248-1250.

Randolph de Dacre I (of Dacre), son of William I and N. N. D. 1286. M. (1) Geva N. Randolph, too, served as Sheriff of Cumberlandshire, 1268-1270, and as Sheriff of Yorkshire, 1278-1280.

Sir William de Dacre II of Dacre, son of Randolph I and Geva N. B. 1266. D. 1318. M. Joan, dau. and heir of Benet Gernet of Halton, Fishwick and Eccleston, co. Lancaster, and N. N.

Lord Randolph de Dacre II (of Dacre), son of Sir William II and Joan Gernet. B. ca. 1290. D. 1339. M. ca. 1315, Margaret, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas de Multon VI of Gilsland and N. de Mauley. Randolph served as Sheriff of Cumberlandshire, 1330-1336, Constable of Carlisle Castle, 1330, and Warden of the Marches of Cumberland and Westmoreland, all posts of great responsibility because of the constant threats of Scottish raids across the border.

Lord Hugh de Dacre of Gilsland, son of Lord Randolph II and Margaret de Multon. B. ca. 1335. D. 1383. M. 1354/5, Elizabeth, perh. dau. of Sir John or Alexander Maxwell of Carlaverock, co. Dumfries in Scotland, and N. N. Hugh served as Warden of the Western Marches in 1379 and 1382.

Lord William Dacre III of Gilsland, son of Lord Hugh and Elizabeth (Maxwell). B. ca. 1357. D. 1399. William is said to have m. Joan Douglas, who is said to have been an illegitimate dau. of James, Earl of Douglas, but the genealogists do not think this very probable.

Lord Thomas Dacre of Gilsland, son of Lord William III and Joan (Douglas). B. 1387. D. 1458. M. Philippa, dau. of Earl Ralph de Neville of Westmoreland and Margaret de Stafford.

Baroness Joan Dacre of Gilsland, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas and Philippa Neville. B. ca. 1432. D. 1486. M. 1446, Sir Richard, son of Sir Roger Fiennes of Herst-Monceaux and Elizabeth Holland, and had Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

DAMPIERRE, LORDS OF

Guillaume, Sieur de Dampierre I, son of Sieur Gui II and Helvide de Baudemont (vol. IV, part 3). D. ca. 1151. M. Ermengarde, dau. of Sieur Dreux IV de Mouchy and Adelaide N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Gui III; m. Mathilde de Bourbon.
2) Helvide; m. Sieur Jean de la Ferté.

Gui, Sieur de Dampierre III, son of Sieur Guillaume I and Ermengarde de Mouchy. D. 1216. M. (1) 1196, as her second husband, Mathilde, dau. and heir of Sieur Archembaud VIII of Bourbon and Alix of Burgundy. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Archembaud IX of Bourbon; m. Beatrix de Montluçon.

2) Sieur Guillaume II; m. Countess Marguerite of Flanders.

Archembaud IX de Dampierre, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Gui de Dampierre III and Mathilde, heiress of Bourbon. D. 23 July, 1242. M. 1215, Beatrix, prob. dau. of Sieur Archembaud II of Montluçon and N. N. At least 3 ch.:

1) Sieur Archembaud X; M. (1) Yolande de Châtillon.
2) Marguerite; m. King Thibaud of Navarre.
3) Marie; m. Count Jean I of Dreux.

Archembaud X de Dampierre, Sieur de Bourbon, son of Sieur Archembaud IX and Beatrix (de Montluçon). D. 1249. M. (1) 1229, Yolande, dau. and heir of Count Gui I de Châtillon of Saint-Pol and Countess Agnes de Donzy of Nevers.

Mathilde de Dampierre, Countess of Nevers, dau. of Sieur Archembaud X of Bourbon and heir of her mother, Yolande de Châtillon of Nevers. B. 1234. D. 1262. M. 1248, Eudes, son of Duke Hugues IV of Burgundy and Yolande de Dreux, and had Countess Yolande de Bourgogne of Nevers, mother of Yolande de Dampierre, mother of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Marguerite de Dampierre, dau. of Sieur Archembaud IX of Bourbon and Beatrix (de Montluçon). M. 1232, as his third wife King Thibaud of Navarre, son of Count Thibaud III of Champagne and Queen Blanca of Navarre, and had King Henri of Navarre, father of Queen Jeanne of Navarre, mother of Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings (supra).

Marie de Dampierre, dau. of Sieur Archembaud IX of Bourbon and Beatrix (de Montluçon). D. 1274. M. Count Jean I, son of Count Robert III of Dreux and Alianore de Saint-Valéry, and had Count Robert IV of Dreux, father of Isabelle de Dreux, mother of Jeanne de Châtillon, mother of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings (supra).

Guillaume, Sieur de Dampierre II, son of Sieur Gui III and Mathilde de Bourbon. D. 1232. M., as her second husband, Countess Marguerite II, dau. and heir of Count Baudouin VI of Hainaut and Emperor of Constantinople (= Count Baldwin IX of Flanders) and Marie of Champagne. Apparently it was agreed that Hainaut would pass to Countess Marguerite's children by her first husband, Sieur Bouchard d'Avesnes, and Flanders to her children by her second husband.

Gui II de Dampierre, Count of Namur and Flanders, son of Sieur Guillaume II and Countess Marguerite II of Flanders. D. 7 Mar. 1304. M. (1) 1245, Mathilde, dau. of Sieur Robert de Béthune VI and Isabel de Morialmé. At least 3 ch.:

1) Count Robert III of Flanders; m. Countess Yolande of Nevers.
2) Guillaume; m. Alix de Nesle.
3) Marguerite; m. D. Jean I of Brabant (appendix)

Gui m. (2) ca. 1265, Isabel, dau. and heir of Count Henri III of Luxemburg and Namur and Marguerite of Bar. At least 1 ch.:

1) Isabelle; m. Baron Jean I de Fiennes.

Robert III de Dampierre, Count of Flanders, son of Count Gui II and Mathilde de Béthune. D. 1322. M. (2), as her second husband, Countess Yolande de Bourgogne of Nevers, dau. of Eudes de Bourgogne and Countess Mathilde of Nevers. At least 2 ch.:

1) C. Louis I; m. Ctss. Jeanne of Rethel (appendix, Flanders).
2) Yolande; m. S. Gauthier II d'Enghien.

Yolande de Dampierre, dau. of Count Robert III of Flanders and Countess Yolande of Nevers. M. Sieur Gauthier II, son of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien I and Marie of Rethel, and had Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Guillaume de Flandres, son of Sieur Gui de Dampierre IV and Countess Marguerite II of Flanders. D. 1312. M. Alix, dau. of Count Raoul III de Nesle of Clermont and Alix of Dreux.

Gui de Flandres, son of Guillaume and Alix de Nesle of Clermont. M. (1) Isabel, dau. of Count Thibaud IV of Bar and Jeanne de Toucy.

Alix de Flandres, dau. of Gui and Isabelle of Bar. M. 1330, Chatelain Jean V de Luxembourg of Lille, son of Sieur Valeran de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Ligny, and Guyotte (de Péronne), Chatelaine of Lille, and had Gui de Luxembourg, Count of Ligny, father of Jean de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol (supra).

Isabelle de Dampierre, dau. of Count Gui II of Flanders and Isabel of Luxemburg. M. Baron Jean I, son of Baron Guillaume II of Fiennes and Tingry and Blanche de Brienne, and had Jeanne de Fiennes, mother of Countess Mathilde de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, mother of Jean de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir (supra).

Helvide de Dampierre, dau. of Sieur Guillaume I and Ermengarde de Mouchy. M. Jean de Montmirail, Sieur de la Ferté-Gaucher, son of Sieur André de Montmirail and Hildegarde d'Oisy, and had Félicie de Montmirail, mother of Hildegarde de Wavrin, mother of Chatelain Everard IV de Mortaigne of Tournai, father of Sieur Arnoul de Mortaigne, father of Mathilde de Mortaigne, mother of Chatelain Jean IV de Péronne of Lille, father of Chatelaine Guyotte de Péronne of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean V de Luxembourg of Lille (supra).

Agnes de Dampierre, dau. of Sieur Gui II de Dampierre and Helvide de Baudemont. M. Sieur Ithier de Toucy IV, father of Sieur Ithier de Toucy V, father of Sieur Jean de Toucy I, father of Jeanne de Toucy, mother of Isabelle of Bar, mother of Gui de Flandres (supra).

DESPENSER FAMILY

Lord Edward Despenser I, son of Lord Hugh IV and Alianore de Clare (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1342. M. 1335, Anne, dau. of Lord William Ferrers of Groby and Ellen de Segrave. Edward was tenant of Buckland, co. Buckingham, Eyworth, co. Bedford, West Winterslow, co. Wiltshire, Essendine, co. Rutland and other manors.

Lord Edward Despenser II, son of Lord Edward I and Anne de Ferrers. B. 1336. M. Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Lord Bartholomew Burghersh II and Cicely de Weyland. Edward took part in the English victory of Poitiers.

Thomas Despenser, Earl of Gloucester, son of Lord Edward II and Elizabeth Burghersh. D. 1406. M., as her first husband, Constance (Plantagenet), dau. of Edmund (Plantagenet) of Langley, Duke of York, and Isabella of Castile.

Isabel Despenser, dau. and heir of Earl Thomas and Constance (Plantagenet) of York. B. Cardiff, 1400. D. London, 1439. M. Tewksbury, 1411, Earl Richard of Worcester (d. 1422), son of William de Beauchamp, Lord of Abergavenny, and Joan FitzAlan, and had Elizabeth de Beauchamp, Baroness of Abergavenny and Burghersh, mother of Lord George Neville I of Abergavenny, father of Jane Neville, mother of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Isabel m. (2), as his second wife, her first husband's cousin and namesake, Earl Richard of Warwick, son of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp II of Warwick and Margaret de Ferrers, and had Anne de Beauchamp, mother of Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole (supra).

DONZY, LORDS OF

Hervé I, Baron de Donzy, son of Baron Geoffroi I and Mathilde N. D. ca. 1055. M. Mathilde, dau. and coheir of Count Thibaud of Chalon and Ermentrude N.

Hervé II, Baron de Donzy, son of Baron Hervé I and Mathilde of Chalon. M. Ermentrude N.

Geoffroi III, Baron de Donzy, son of Sieur Hervé II and Ermentrude N. D. 1157. M., as her second husband, Lithuise, dau. of Count Guillaume II of Eu and Countess Adele of Soissons, and widow of Viscount Milon de Montlhéry of Troyes,

Hervé III, Baron de Donzy, son of Baron Geoffroi III and Lithuise of Eu. D. 1187. M. Mathilde, dau. of Sieur Guillaume de Montmirail IV and Elisabeth of Champagne.

Hervé IV, Baron de Donzy, son of Baron Hervé III and Mathilde de Montmirail. D. 1223. M. Countess Mathilde of Nevers, dau. of Emperor Pierre de Courtenay and Countess Agnes of Nevers.

Agnes de Donzy, Countess of Nevers, dau. and heir of Baron Hervé IV and Countess Mathilde de Courtenay of Nevers. D. 1225. M. (3) 1221, Count Gui I of Saint-Pol, son of Sieur Gaucher de Châtillon III and Countess Elisabeth of Saint-Pol, and had Yolande de Châtillon, mother of Countess Mathilde de Dampierre of Nevers, mother of Countess Yolande de Bourgogne of Nevers, mother of Yolande de Dampierre of Flanders, mother of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

DREUX, COUNTS OF

This is a branch of the royal Capetian house of France. Dreux is a city near Paris.

Jean I, Count of Dreux, son of Count Robert III and Aenor de Saint-Valéry (vol. IV, part 3). M. Marie, dau. of Sieur Archembaud IX de Dampierre of Bourbon and Beatrix de Montluçon.

Count Robert IV of Dreux, son of Count Jean I and Marie de Dampierre of Bourbon. D. 1266. M. (1) 1253, Clemence, dau. and coheir of Viscount Geoffroi V of Chateaudun and Clemence des Roches. At least 1 ch.:

1) Alix; m. Count Raoul III de Nesle of Clermont.

Robert m. (2), as her second husband, Isabelle, dau. of Adam de Villebon and Isabelle N.

Isabelle of Dreux, dau. of Count Robert IV and Isabelle de Villebon. M. Sieur Gaucher V, son of Sieur Gaucher IV de Châtillon and Isabelle de Villehardouin, and had Jeanne de Châtillon, mother of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien,

mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Alix of Dreux, dau. of Count Robert IV and Clemence of Chateaudun. M. Count Raoul III, son of Count Simon II de Nesle of Clermont and Alix de Montfort, and had Alix de Nesle of Clermont, mother of Gui de (Dampierre-)Flandres. father of Alix de (Dampierre-)Flandres, mother of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir (supra).

Jean I de Dreux, Duke of Brittany, son of Duke Pierre and Alix de Thouars (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1286. M. Blanche, dau. of King Thibaud of Navarre and Agnes de Beaujeu.

Jean II de Dreux, Duke of Brittany, son of Duke Jean I and Blanche of Navarre. D. 1305. M. Beatrice, dau. of King Henry III of England and Eleanor of Provence. At least 2 ch.:

1) Marie; m. Gui de Chatillon II, C. of St.-Pol.
2) Blanche; m. Philippe d'Artois, S. de Conches (appendix, Artois)

Marie de Dreux of Brittany, dau. of Duke Jean II and Beatrice of England. M. Count Gui II, son of Count Gui I de Châtillon of Saint-Pol and Mathilde of Brabant, and had Count Jean de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Countess Mathilde of Saint-Pol, mother of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg II of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol (supra).

Philippe of Dreux, dau. of Count Robert II and Yolande de Coucy. M. Count Henri II, son of Count Thibaud I of Bar and Adelaide of Loos, and had Marguerite of Bar, mother of Philippe of Luxembourg, mother of Count Guillaume of Hainaut and Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Alix of Dreux, dau. of Count Robert I and Hawise of Salisbury. M., as his second wife, Sieur Gui II, son of Sieur Gaucher de Châtillon II and Ade of Roucy, and had Sieur Gaucher de Châtillon III father of Count Hugues de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Count Gui I de Châtillon of Blois and Saint-Pol, father of Count Gui II de Châtillon of Saint-Pol (supra).

Alix of Dreux, dau. of Count Robert I and Agnes de Baudemont. M. Sieur Raoul I, son of Sieur Enguerrand de Coucy II and Agnes de Beaugency, and had Sieur Thomas de Coucy II, father of Yolande de Coucy, mother of Sieur Arnoul de Mortaigne, father of Mathilde de Mortaigne, mother of Chatelain Jean IV (de Péronne) of Lille, father of Chatelaine Guyotte (de Péronne) of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean (V) de Luxembourg I of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny (supra).

DUDLEY FAMILY

Elizabeth Dudley, dau. of Sir Edmund Dudley, the Speaker (vol. IV, part 4), by his first wife, Anne, dau. of Sir Thomas Windsor and Elizabeth Andrews. M. Lord William, son of Lord Edward Stourton and Agnes Fauntleroy, and had Ursula Stourton, mother of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

EMBRIAC FAMILY

This family was apparently of Italian origin, but the progenitor established himself in the Near East at the time of the 1st Crusade and was Gallicized there.

Guglielmo de l'Embriac. M. N. N.

Hugues I de l'Embriac, Lord of Gbail in Lebanon (Gallicized as Giblet), son of Guglielmo and N. N. M. Adelaide N.

Hugues II de l'Embriac, Lord of Gbail, son of Lord Hugues I and Adelaide N. M. Sanche N.

Guillaume de l'Embriac, son of Lord Hugues II and Sanche N. M. Fadie, dau. of Manasser, son of Sieur Hereband d'Hierges and Hodierne, dau. of Count Hugues of Rethel and Mélisende de Montlhéry.

Hugues de l'Embriac, Lord of Besmedin, son of Guillaume and Fadie d'Hierges. M. Agnes, dau. of Gérard de Ham, Lord of Tripoli, and Marie de Guise of Beirut.

Marguerite de l'Embriac, dau. of Lord Hugues of Besmedin and Agnes de Ham of Beirut. M. Lord Guermond I, son of Lord Adam II de Béthune of Bethshan and N. N., and had Richilde de Béthune of Bethshan, mother of Eschive d'Ibelin of Rama, mother of King Hugues I de Lusignan of Cyprus, father of Marie de Lusignan of Cyprus, mother of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle of Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien of Brienne, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ENGHIEN, LORDS OF

Enghien would have been a castle in what is now Belgium

Eustache, Sieur d'Enghien. M. Richilde, dau. of Sieur Hugues de Rumigny and Alix of Hainaut.

Hugues, Sieur d'Enghien, son of Sieur Eustache and Richilde de Rumigny. D. ca. 1154. M. Jeanne de Luxembourg (whose parents are not given).

Engilbert I, Sieur d'Enghien, son of Sieur Hugues and Jeanne de Luxembourg. D. ca. 1180. M. Adelaide, dau. of Sieur Jacques d'Avesnes and Adeline de Guise.

Engilbert II, Sieur d'Enghien, son of Sieur Engilbert I and Adelaide d'Avesnes. D. 1239. M. Ide d'Avesnes (whose parents are not indicated). At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Siger I; m. Alix de Sotteghem.
2) Ide; m. Everard de Mortaigne IV, Chatelain of Tournai.

Siger I, Sieur d'Enghien, son of Sieur Engilbert II and Ide d'Avesnes. D. 1253. M. Alix, dau. of Sieur Gauthier II de Sotteghem (son of Sieur Gauthier I, son of Sieur Goswin) and Richilde de Mortaigne.

Gauthier I, Sieur d'Enghien, son of Sieur Siger I and Alix de Sotteghem. D. 1271. M. (3) Marie, dau. of Count Manasser V of Rethel and Isabel N.

Gauthier II, Sieur d'Enghien, son of Sieur Gauthier I and Marie of Rethel. D. 1309. M. 1289, Yolande, dau. of Count Robert III de Dampierre of Flanders and Countess Yolande of Nevers.

Gauthier III, Sieur d'Enghien, son of Sieur Gauthier II and Yolande of Flanders. D. 1342. M. 1321, Isabel, dau. and heir of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, King of Cyprus, and Jeanne de Châtillon.

Louis d'Enghien, Count of Brienne, son of Sieur Gauthier III and Isabel de Brienne. D. 1394. M. Jeanne, dau. of Count Roger de San Severino of Mileto, and Marquise de Baux.

Marguerite d'Enghien, dau. of Count Louis of Brienne and Jeanne de San Severino. M. Jean de Luxembourg, Sieur de Beaurevoir, son of Gui de Luxembourg, Count of Ligny, and Countess Mathilde of Saint-Pol, and had Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Ide d'Enghien, dau. of Sieur Engilbert II and Ide d'Avesnes. M. Everard IV, son of Baudouin de Mortaigne I, Chatelain of Tournai, and Hiliarde or Hildegarde de Wavrin, and had Sieur Arnoul de Mortaigne, father of Mathilde de Mortaigne, mother of Jean de Péronne IV, Chatelain of Lille, father of Guyotte de Péronne, Chatelaine of Lille, mother of Jean de Luxembourg I, Chatelain of Lille, father of Gui de Luxembourg, Count of Ligny (supra).

ESTENDART FAMILY

This was a branch of the French family of Fontenelles that established itself in southern Italy at the time of the conquest of that area by Charles of Anjou. The name was Italianized to Stendardo. Perhaps the first one to go to Italy was the standard-bearer of the army and was given this surname as a result.

Bernard, Sieur de Fontenelles. M. N. N.

Guillaume Estendart I, son of Sieur Bernard de Fontenelles and N. N. D. 1271. M. (1) ca. 1235, Mabille, dau. of Sieur Bouchard I de Montmorency of Marly and Mahaud du Puiset of La Ferté-Arnaud. At least 1 ch.:

1) Guillaume II; m. (1) Isabella d'Aquino.

Guillaume m. (2) Petronille de Mesnil-Renard. At least 1 ch.:

1) Eustachie; m. Raymond de Baux.

Guillaume Estendart II, son of Guillaume I and Mabille de Montmorency of Marly. M. (1) Isabella, dau. of Count Tommaso II d'Aquino of Acerra and Margherita of Sicily, dau. of Emperor Federico II and Bianca Lancia. Guillaume in 1281 was a Senator of the city of Rome.

Isabelle Estendart, dau. of Guillaume II and Isabella d'Aquino of Acerra. M. Robert d'Aulnay, Lord of Teano (parents not traced) and had Marguerite d'Aulnay, mother of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Eustachie Estendart, dau. of Guillaume I and Petronille de Mesnil-Renard. M. Raymond, son of Bertrand de Baux and Alix N., and had Alix de Baux, mother of Count Guillaume de Sabran of Ariano, father of Jeanne de Sabran, mother of Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg (supra).

FERRERS OF GROBY.

Groby was a castle in Leicestershire. It was held by Margaret de Quincy, the second wife of Earl William de Ferrers III of Derby, and she passed it on to her son, William de Ferrers IV.

Lord William de Ferrers V of Groby, son of Sir William IV and Anne la Despenser (vol. IV, part 3). B. Yoxhall, co. Stafford, 1272. D. 1325. Said to have m. Ellen, dau. of Lord John de

Segrave I of Chaucombe, co. Northampton, and Christiane, dau. of Sir Hugh de Plessy of Hook-Norton, co. Oxford. At least 2 ch.:

1) Lord Henry; m. Isabel de Verdon.
2) Anne; m. Lord Edward Despenser I.

William took part in the Battle of Falkirk, 1296, and the siege of Carlaverock, 1300, and he was summoned for further military service in Scotland in 1303, 1306, 1308 and 1311.

Lord Henry de Ferrers of Groby, son of Lord William V and Ellen (?) de Segrave. B. ca. 1303. D. Groby, 1343. M. bef. 20 Feb., 1331, Isabel, dau. and coheir of Lord Theobald de Verdon of Alton, co. Stafford, and Elizabeth de Clare (one of the coheirs of the great Clare estate). Henry saw military service in Scotland, 1332 and 1336, and in Flanders, 1338-1340. He served as Chamberlain to the King, 1337-1340.

Lord William de Ferrers VI of Groby, son of Lord Henry and Isabel de Verdon. B. Newbold-Verdon, co. Leicester, 1333. D. Stebbing, 1371. M. (1) by 25 Apr., 1344, Margaret, dau. and eventual coheir of Earl Robert de Ufford of Suffolk and Margaret de Norwich. William took part in the English victory over the French at Poitiers in 1356, fighting under his father-in-law, the Earl of Suffolk. He saw further military service in France in 1359-1360 and 1369.

Margaret de Ferrers, dau. of Lord William VI and Margaret de Ufford. D. 1407. M., as his first wife, bef. Apr., 1381, Earl Thomas II, son of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp I of Warwick and Catherine de Mortimer, and had Earl Richard de Beauchamp, father of Anne de Beauchamp, mother of Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

FIENNES FAMILY

The family was of French origin, coming over to England well after the Conquest, perhaps during the reign of King Henry III, whose mother and many near relatives were French. They married the heiress of Dacre.

Giles de Fiennes, perh. son of Baron Enguerrand II and his second wife, Maud Hampden. M. Sibyl, dau. and heir of William Filliol of Old Court, co. Suffolk.

John de Fiennes I, son of Giles and Sibyl Filliol. D. 1331. M. Joan, dau. of John Jordain, Forester of Windsor.

John de Fiennes II, son of John I and Joan Jordain. D. 1351. M. Maud, dau. and heir of (William) de Monceaux of Herst-Monceaux, co. Sussex, which became the seat of the Fiennes family.

William Fiennes I of Herst-Monceaux, son of John II and Maud de Monceaux. D. 1359. M. Joan, dau. and eventual coheir of Lord Geoffrey de Say and Maud de Beauchamp.

Sir William Fiennes II of Herst-Monceaux, son of William I and Joan de Say. B. 1357. D. 1403. M. Elizabeth, dau. and heir of William Batisford, younger son of James Batisford, Lord Say and Sele, and Margery, dau. and heir of Samuel de Peplesham of Bucksteep. William served as Sheriff of Surrey and Sussex in 1396.

Sir Roger Fiennes of Herst-Monceaux, son of Sir William II and Elizabeth Batisford. D. 1450. M. Elizabeth, sis. of one John Holland. Roger served as Member of Parliament for Sussex and also as Treasurer of (the King's) Household, 1439-1446.

Sir Richard Fiennes of Herst-Monceaux, son of Sir Roger and Elizabeth Holland. D. 1483. M. 1446, Baroness Joan, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas Dacre and Elizabeth Bowet. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir John Fiennes; m. Alice FitzHugh (part 2).

2) Elizabeth; m. Lord John Clinton V.

Elizabeth Fiennes, dau. of Sir Richard and Baroness Joan Dacre. M. Lord John V, son of Lord John Clinton IV and N. N., and had Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

FRANCE, KINGS OF

Philippe IV, King of France, son of King Philippe III and Isabella of Aragon (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1268. D. 1314. M. 1284, Queen Jeanne of Navarre, dau. of King Henri de Champagne of Navarre and Blanche of Artois. At least 4 ch.:

1) K. Louis X.
2) K. Philippe V; m. Countess Jeanne of Burgundy (appendix).
3) K. Charles IV; m. Jeanne of Evreux.
4) Isabelle, m. K. Edward II of England (Plantagenet).

This was the King of France who had a great struggle with Pope Boniface VIII and worsted him. He succeeded in getting the second successor to Boniface to move from Rome to Avignon, which was the beginning of what was called the Babylonian Captivity.

Isabelle of France, dau. (and in English eyes heir) of King Philippe IV and Queen Jeanne of Navarre. M. King Edward II of England, son of King Edward I and Eleanor of Castile, and had King Edward III, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

In 1326 Isabelle fled from England to France with her son, the future King Edward III, and Earl Roger de Mortimer. She declared that she would never return to England as long as the hated Hugh Despensers, father and son, remained in power. She did return in 1327, after both Despensers had been executed and her husband, King Edward II, had been murdered, and she shared the regency on behalf of the under age Edward III with Earl Roger de Mortimer. When Edward III became of age, however, he had Earl Roger tried and executed.

Charles, Count of Valois and Anjou, son of King Philippe III of France and Isabella of Aragon. B. 1270. D. 1325. M. (1) 1290, Marguerite, dau. of King Charles II of Naples and Sicily. Charles was made Count of Valois in 1285 and Count of Anjou in 1290. At least 2 ch.:

1) K. Philippe VI; m. (1) Dss. Jeanne of Burgundy (appendix, Burgundy-Dukes).
2) Jeanne; m. C. Guillaume of Hainaut & Holland.

Jeanne of Valois, dau. of Count Charles and Marguerite of Naples. B. ca. 1294. D. 1342. M. 1305, Count Guillaume I, son of Count Jean II of Hainaut and Holland and Philippe of Luxemburg, and had Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Charles I, King of Naples, 1265-1285, son of King Louis VIII of France and Blanca of Castile Castile (vol. IV part 3). B. 1226. M. (1) 1246, Beatrix, dau. of Count Raymond Berenger (V) of Provence and Beatrix of Savoy. Charles was originally Count of Anjou. He was invited into Italy after the death of Emperor Frederick II by the Pope, who was alarmed to have Hohenstaufen rulers

on both sides of the Papal States. This was one of a long series of periodic French interventions in Italy, from the Norman conquest of southern Italy and Sicily in the 11th century to 1870, when Napoleon III withdrew his troops from Rome and allowed the Italians to occupy it.

Charles II, King of Naples, 1285-1309, son of King Charles I and Beatrix of Provence. B. 1254. M. 1270, Maria, dau. of King Istvan V of Hungary and Elizabeth of Cumania.

Marguerite of Naples, dau. of King Charles II and Maria of Hungary. D. 1299. M. 1290, Count Charles of Valois, son of King Philippe III of France and Isabella of Aragon, and had Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut (supra).

Pierre de Courtenay II, Emperor of Constantinople, 1217-1218, son of Sieur Pierre I and Dame Elisabeth de Courtenay (vol. IV, part 3 - France). B. ca. 1155. M. (2) 1193, Yolande, dau. of Count Baudouin V of Hainaut and Countess Marguerite of Flanders.

Yolande de Courtenay, dau. of Emperor Pierre and Yolande of Hainaut. D. 1233. M. 1215, King Andreas II, son of King Bela III of Hungary and Agnes de Chatillon, and had Yolande of Hungary, mother of Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Philippe IV of France (supra).

GAETANI FAMILY .

This was the family to which the famous Pope Boniface VIII belonged. The last direct male descendant of the family died while I was living in Rome. It is supposed to be derived from the Dukes of Gaeta.

Docibilis II, Duke of Gaeta, presumably a son or grandson of Duke Docibilis I, whose daughter, Megalu, married Rodiperto, Lord of Aquino (d. 949). D. 954. M. N. N.

Marinus I, Duke of Gaeta, son of Duke Docibilis II and N. N. D. 984. M. N. N.

Crescenzio I Gaetani, Duke of Fondi, son of Duke Marinus I and N. N. M. N. N.

Crescenzio II Gaetani, Duke of Fondi, son of Duke Crescenzio I and N. N. M. N. N.

Crescenzio Gaetani, son of Duke Crescenzio II and N. N. M. N. N.

Gaetana Gaetani, dau. of Crescenzio and N. N. M. Orso III, son of Bobone Orsini II and N. N., and had Giangaetano Orsini, father of Senator Matteo il Rosso Orsini, father of Gentile Orsini I, father of Bertoldo Orsini, father of Senator Gentile Orsini II, father of Count Romano Orsini of Nola, father of Count Nicola Orsini of Nola, father of Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

GARLANDE, LORDS OF

Guillaume II, Sieur de Garlande, son of Sieur Guillaume I and N. N. (vol. IV, part 2). D. ca. 1122. M. Eustachie, dau. of Sieur André de Baudemont and Agnes N.

Guillaume III, Sieur de Garlande, son of Sieur Guillaume II and Eustachie de Baudemont. M. Agnes, dau. of Sieur Thibaud II de Crespy (son of Adam, son of Sieur Thibaud I) and Elisabeth de Châtillon, perh. dau. of Sieur Henri I de Châtillon and Ermengarde de Montjay.

Guillaume IV,Sieur de Garlande, son of Sieur Guillaume III and Agnes de Crespy. M. Idonie, dau. of (Sieur) Guillaume de Trie and Marguerite de Gisors.

Mathilde de Garlande, dau. of Sieur Guillaume IV and Idonie de Trie. D. 1223. M. Matthieu de Montmorency, (Sieur) de Marly, son of Baron Matthieu de Montmorency and Alice of England, and had Sieur Bouchard I de Marly, father of Mabille de Marly, mother of Guillaume d'Estendart II, father of Isabelle d'Estendart, mother of Marguerite d'Aulnay of Teano, mother of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

GAVA, LORDS OF

These were Arab leaders in Spain. I don't know where Gava is located.

Zayd. M. N. N. Zayd must have been one of the companions of Muhammad, the prophet of Islam.

`Abd al-Rahman, son of Zayd and N. N. M. N. N.

Nusayr, son of `Abd al-Rahman and N. N. M. N. N.

Musa, son of Nusayr and N. N. B. 660. D. 718. M. N. N. Musa served as the 1st Arab Viceroy of Spain.

`Abd al-`Aziz, son of Musa and N. N. D. 717. M. N. N. `Abd al-`Aziz was the 2nd Viceroy of Spain.

Zadan Zada, Lord of Gava, great grandson of `Abd al-`Aziz. M. N. N.

Ortiga of Gava, dau. of Lord Zadan Zada and N. N. She was a concubine (as a captive?) of King Ramiro II, son of King Ordoño II of Leon and Nuña Elvira of Portugal, and had Alboazar Ramirez (de Leon) father of Trastamire Alboazar (de Leon), father of Gonsalo Trastamirez de Maya, father of Mendo Gonsalez de Maya, father of Suero Mendez de Maya, father of Maria Suerez de Maya, mother of Señor Tel Perez de Meneses, father of Alonso Tellez de Meneses I, father of Alonso Tellez de Meneses II, father of Mayor de Meneses, mother of Maria de Molino, mother of King Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

GENEVA, COUNTS OF

Guillaume II, Count of Geneva, son of Count Guillaume I and Beatrix de Valperge (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1262. M. Alasie, dau. of Sieur Albert de la Tour du Pin II and Marie of Auvergne.

Henri of Geneva, son of Count Guillaume II and Alasie de la Tour du Pin. M. N. N.

Eleanor of Geneva, dau. of Henri and N. N. M. Bertrand IV, son of Guillaume de Baux, Prince of Orange, and Ermengarde de Sabran, and had Guillaume de Baux, father of Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

GIRON FAMILY

Aznar (Fruelas) de Leon, son of King Fruela II of Leon and Nuñila Ximena, dau. of King Sancho Garcia I of Navarre and Toda of Larron. M. Ximena, dau. of one Guisualdo and Leutina N.

Fruela Aznares de Leon, son of Aznar (Fruelas) and Ximena (Guisualdez). M. N. N.

Pelayo Fruelas el Diacono (de Leon), son of Fruela Aznares and N. N. D. ca. 1032. M. Aldonza, dau. of Count Ordoño el Ciego of the Asturias and N. N.

Pelayo Pelayez de Cisneros, son of Pelayo Fruelas ("el Diacono") and Aldonza de Asturias. D. ca. 1111. M. Mayor Gonsalez.

Gonsalo Pelayez (de Cisneros), son of Pelayo Pelayez & Mayor Gonsalez. D. 1133. M. N. N.

Rodrigo Gonsalez Giron I, son of Pelayo Pelayez (de Cisneros) and N. N. D. ca. 1145. M., as her second husband, Estefania, dau. of Count Armengol V of Urgel and Maria of Valladolid.

Gonsalo Ruiz Giron I, son of Rodrigo Gonsalez I & Estefania of Urgel. D. ca. 1153. M. N. N.

Rodrigo Gonsalez Giron II, son of Gonsalo Ruiz I and N. N. D. 1195. M. Mayor Nuñez, dau. of Nuño (Perez) de Lara and N. N.

Gonsalo Ruiz Giron II, son of Rodrigo Gonsalez II and Mayor Nuñez de Lara. D. 1234. M. Sancha Rodriguez, dau. of Rodrigo Rodriguez de Lara and Garcia de Azagra.

Maria Gonsalez Giron, dau. of Gonsalo Ruiz II and Sancha Rodriguez de Lara. M. Guillen Perez, son of Nuño Perez de Guzman and Urraca Mendez de Sousa (possibly to be corrected to: son of Pedro Ruiz de Guzman and Matilda Elvira de Manzanedo), and had Maria Guillen de Guzman, mother of Beatriz of Castile, mother of King Dionisio I of Portugal, father of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

GUELDERS, COUNTS OF

Heinrich I, Count of Guelders and Zutphen, son of Duke Gerhard II, Count of Guelders and Wassenberg, and Clemence of Poitou (vol. IV, part 3). B. ----. D. by 10 Sept., 1182. M. Agnes von Arnstein. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Otto I; m. Richilde of Scheyern.
2) Countess Agnes; m. (2) Count Henri of Namur.

Otto I, Count of Guelders and Zutphen, son of Count Heinrich I and Agnes von Arnstein. B. ----. D. by 24 Sept., 1207. M. by 1188, Richilde, dau. of Duke Otto III von Wittelsbach of Bavaria and Agnes of Loos. He took part in the 3rd Crusade with King Richard the Lion-Hearted.

Adelheid of Guelders, dau. of Count Otto I and Richilde of Scheyern. B. ca. 1180. D. 12 Feb., 1218. M. 1198, as his first wife, Count Willem I, son of Count Floris III of Holland and Adelaide of Scotland, and had Count Floris IV of Holland, father of Countess Alhildis of Holland, mother of Count Jan II of Holland and Hainaut, father of Count Willem III of Holland and Hainaut, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa

(Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

GUZMAN FAMILY

Rodrigo Nuñez de Guzman, son of Count Nuño Rodriguez de Guzman of Amaya and Ximena of Leon (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1086. M. Elvira, dau. of Diego Nuñes and N. N.

Nuño Rodriguez de Guzman, son of Rodrigo Nuñez and Elvira (Diaz). D. 1130. M. Elvira Gonsalez, dau. of Gonsalo Gomez de Manzanedo and N. N.

Rui Nuñez de Guzman, son of Nuño Rodriguez and Elvira Gonsalez de Manzanedo. D. ca. 1156. M. Goda, dau. of Count Gonsalo Nuñez de Lara and Goda Gonsalez (Salvadores).

Pedro Ruiz de Guzman, son of Rui Nuñez and Goda de Lara. D. ca. 1195. M. 1134, Matilda Elvira, dau. of Gomez Gonsalez de Manzanedo and Mayor Manriquez de Lara. Pedro was an uncle of St. Dominic, the founder of the Dominican friars.

Nuño Perez de Guzman, son of Pedro Ruiz and Matilda Elvira de Manzanedo. D. 1212. M. Urraca Mendez de Sousa.

Guillen Perez de Guzman, son of Nuño Perez and Urraca Mendez de Sousa. D. ca. 1212. M. Maria Gonsalez, dau. of Gonsalo Ruiz Giron and Sancha Rodriguez de Lara. I note that Guillen has his father's patronymic, rather than his own, which is a phenomenon that I have noted among Iraqis. Some times the children of the same Iraqi parents may have different patronymics, some having their own and some their father's. I am unable to explain it, and I am by no means certain that the real explanation for the phenomenon among Iraqis is the same that explains what seems to have happened here. But perhaps a better explanation of the present case is merely a genealogical error, that Guillen Perez was not the son of Nuño Perez, but rather of the latter's father, Pedro Ruiz de Guzman and Matilda Elvira de Manzanedo.

Maria Guillen de Guzman, dau. of Guillen Perez and Maria Gonsalez Giron. D. 1262. Maria was, at least for a time, the mistress of King Alfonso X, son of King Fernando III el Santo of Castile and Elisabeth von Hohenstaufen, and had Beatriz of Castile, mother of King Dionisio I of Portugal, father of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

HAINAUT, COUNTS OF

Baudouin VI, Count of Hainaut and Flanders and Emperor of Constantinople, son of Count Baudouin V of Hainaut and Countess Marguerite of Flanders (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1171. D. 1205. M. 1186, Marie, dau. of Count Henri I of Champagne and Marie of France. Baudouin was elected Emperor in 1204 and only reigned one year.

Marguerite, Countess of Hainaut and Flanders, dau. of Count Baudouin VI and Marie of Champagne. B. 1202. D. 10 Feb., 1280. M. (1) 1212/3, Sieur Bouchard, son of Sieur Jacques d'Avesnes and Adeline de Guise, and had Count Jean I of Hainaut, father of Count Jean II of

Hainaut, father of Count Guillaume I of Hainaut, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

HAM, LORDS OF

Ham is a town of northern France near Lille. The Lords of Ham are supposed to be a cadet branch of the Carolingian Counts of Vermandois.

Eudes I, Sieur de Ham, son of Count Eudes of Vermandois & Parvie N. D. ca. 1108. M. N. N.

Eudes II, Sieur de Ham, son of Sieur Eudes I and N. N. D. ca. 1130. M. N. N.

Gerard de Ham I, son of Sieur Eudes II and N. N. D. ca. 1148. M. N. N.

Gerard de Ham II, Lord of Tripoli in Lebanon, son of Gerard I and N. N. D. ca. 1150. M. Marie, dau. of Pierre de Guisnes, Lord of Beirut and N. N.

Agnes de Ham of Tripoli, dau. of Lord Gerard II and Marie de Guisnes of Beirut. M. Lord Hugues III of Besmedin, son of Guillaume de l'Embriac of Gbail (Giblet) and Fadie d'Hierges, and had Marguerite de l'Embriac of Besmedin, mother of Richilde de Béthune of Bethshan, mother of Eschive d'Ibelin of Rama, mother of King Hugues I de Lusignan of Cyprus, father of Marie de Lusignan of Cyprus, mother of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Duchess Isabelle de Brienne of Athens, mother of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

HARRINGTON FAMILY

I have discussed in Volume One the reasons for and against this claimed ancestry. Briefly, the main reason against the claim is a different proposed ancestry that is not so distinguished and, therefore, more likely to be true. The big reason in favor of the claim is the gift of land in Watertown that was made to Robert Harrington by Thomas Hastings, a member of the Hastings family; it would be easy to explain the gift if the claim is true, because that involves a close relationship with the Hastings clan, but difficult to understand if there were no such relationship.

John Harrington of Stepney, co Middlesex, son of an Alexander Harrington, on whom I have no information. B. ca. 1528. D. Lambeth, 1 July, 1582. M. (1) Ethelreda Malte, supposed to be an illegitimate dau. of King Henry VIII, no less!. M. (2) Isabella, dau. of Sir John Markham and Anne Strelley.

Sir John Harrington II, son of John I and Isabella Markham. B. Exton, co. Rutland, 1561. D. 20 Nov., 1612. M. 1584, Mary, dau. of George Rogers and N. N.

John Harrington III, son of Sir John II and Mary Rogers. B. ca. 1595. D. Watertown, Mass., it is claimed. M. Anne, dau. of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln and Elizabeth Knevitt or Knyvett. They are supposed to have had 4 ch.:

1) Robert, 1616; m. Susanna George.
2) Abraham Errington, ca. 1622; m. Rebecca Cutler.

3) Benjamin Hearnden, ca. 1624; m. Elizabeth White.
4) Rebecca, ca. 1632; m. John Watson.

There was a John Harrington of Charlestown who had a wife named Ann, who died in 1632. He came to America with three children, the last three named above. Robert, on the other hand, is supposed to have been left behind in England (for his education?). When he did come over, his mother (and perhaps his father?) would have been dead, and he settled in Watertown with his kinsman, Thomas Hastings, who gave him a lot of land for a homestead.

ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown, Mass., claimed to be son of John III and Anne Clinton-Fiennes. B. 1616. D. Watertown, 17 May, 1707. M. SUSANNA, dau. of JOHN GEORGE and N. N. and had MARY HARRINGTON, who married JOHN BEMIS, father of JOSEPH BEMIS II, father of BENJAMIN BEMIS, father of BENJAMIN BOWMAN BEMIS, father of SARAH BEMIS, who married ENOS CHILD and had RACHEL cHILD, who married DAVID GARDNER WILLIAM and had ULEYETTA WILLIAMS, who married FRANCIS EDWARD MACOMBER and had DONALD MACOMBER.

HASTINGS FAMILY

There were several families of the Middle Ages that went by the name of Hastings, some of which we have already encountered. This particular family is supposed to be descended from one of them, but my sources have not traced it back of the 15th century. I also presume that the Thomas Hastings of Watertown who gave land to Robert Harrington was a descendant of this family, but I do not know this for a fact.

Sir Leonard Hastings of Kirby, co. Leicester, and Burton Hastings, co. Warwick. D. 20 Oct., 1455. M. Alice, dau. of Lord Thomas Camoys and either Elizabeth Louches or, possibly, Elizabeth de Mortimer (dau. of Earl Edmund and Philippa, dau. of Duke Lionel [Plantagenet] of Clarence). My source indicates that Sir Leonard was descended from the same Hastings family that included Henry de Hastings, husband of Ada of Scotland, but that the common ancestor would have been further back.

Sir William Hastings of Kirby and Burton-Hastings, son of Sir Leonard and Alice Camoys. B. ca. 1431. Beheaded 13 June, 1483. M. by 6 Feb., 1461/2, Katherine, dau. of Earl Richard Neville of Salisbury and Alice Montagu. William is called a Yorkist, yet he was beheaded for treason during the reign of King Richard III. I wonder whether he may not have joined Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham, who was also beheaded about this time, whose daughter married William's grandson.

Lord Edward Hastings, son of Sir William and Katherine Neville. B. 26 Nov., 1466. D. btw. 4 and 15 Nov., 1506. M. bef. 18 Feb., 1480/1, Baroness Mary, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas Hungerford and Anne Percy. Edward was made a Knight of the Bath in 1475.

Lord George Hastings, son of Lord Edward and Baroness Mary Hungerford. B. 1488. D. 24 Mar., 1543/4. M. ca. Dec., 1509, Anne, dau. of Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham and Catherine Wydeville. George was Lord Hastings, Botreaux, Hungerford and Moleyns. He was made a Knight of the Bath in 1501.

Francis Hastings, Earl of Huntingdon, son of Lord George and Anne Stafford. B. ca. 1514. D. 23 June, 1560. M. btw. 20 June and 25 July, 1532, Catherine, dau. and 1st coheir of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, and Jane Neville. At the death of King Edward VI, Francis took the Duke of Suffolk prisoner, presumably in connection with the plot to put Lady Jane Grey on the throne. His wife actually claimed the right to the throne as heiress to the Plantagenets.

Catherine Hastings, dau. of Earl Francis and Catherine Pole. M. btw. 10 Dec., 1555 and 20 Apr., 1557, Earl Henry, son of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln and Ursula Stourton, and had Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes IV, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown. Although Catherine's mother had a claim to the English throne, the claim would have passed to her eldest brother and his descendants.

HAUTEVILLE FAMILY

Roger I de Hauteville, Count of Sicily 1061-1101, son of Tancred de Hauteville and his first wife Fredesine N. M. (3) 1090, Alasia, dau. of Margrave Anselmo of Savona and N. di Incisa. At least 1 ch.:

1) King Roger II; m. (1) Alberia Leoni; (3) Béatrix of Rethel.

By one of his earlier wives Roger had a daughter, Buzilla (d. 1102); m. King Koloman of Hungary (appendix).

Roger II de Hauteville, King of Sicily, 1130-1154, son of Count Roger I and Adelaide of Savona. M. (1) 1130, Alberia, dau. of Pietro Leoni. At least 1 ch.:

1) Duke Roger III of Apulia.

King Roger m. (3) Beatrix, dau. of Count Gauthier de Vitry of Rethel and Beatrix of Namur. At least 1 ch.: 1) Constance; m. Emperor Heinrich VI.

Roger became Duke of Calabria in 1101 and Duke of Apulia in 1127. Apparently Roger's first union was considered irregular and his son by it illegitimate. The Leonis were converted Jews and had supported one of the Antipopes; they were wealthy.

Roger III de Hauteville, Duke of Apulia, 1135-1149, son of King Roger II and Alberia Leoni. Roger contracted an irregular union with Bianca, dau. of Count Roberto of Lecce and N. N.

Tancred de Hauteville, King of Sicily, 1189-1194, son of Duke Roger III and Bianca of Lecce. M. Sibilla, dau. of Rinaldo I, Lord of Aquino, and N., dau. of Count Roberto of Acerra, and had Mahaud of Sicily, mother of Count Gauthier IV of Brienne, father of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle of Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Brienne of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Constance de Hauteville, heiress of Sicily, dau. of King Roger II and Beatrix de Vitry of Rethel. B. 1154. D. 1198. M. 1186, Emperor Heinrich VI, son of Emperor Friedrich I Barbarossa and Beatrix of Burgundy, and had Emperor Federico II, father of Margherita of Sicily, mother of Isabella d'Aquino, mother of Isabelle d'Estendart, mother of Marguerite d'Aulnay of Teano, mother of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg (supra).

Godefroi de Hauteville, son of Tancred and his first wife, Morielle N. D. 1057. M. N. N.

Silvestre I de Hauteville, Count of Marsico, son of Godefroi and N. N. M. N. N.

Geoffroi de Hauteville, Count of Marsico, son of Count Silvestre I and N. N. M. N. N.

Silvestre II de Hauteville, Count of Marsico, son of Count Geoffroi and N. N. M. N. N.

Isabelle de Hauteville of Marsico, dau. of Count Silvestre II and N. N. M. Lord Guillaume I, son of Lord Henri I of San Severino and N. N., and had Thomas I of San Severino, Count of Marsico, father of Lord Roger III de San Severino, father of Lord Thomas II of San Severino, father of Lord Henri II of San Severino, father of Roger IV de San Severino, Count of Mileto, father of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

HENESTROSA, LORDS OF

Fernando, son of Sonna, son of Froyla (d. ca. 650). M. Maria de Ulla.

Suaro Fernandez, son of Fernando and Maria de Ulla. M. N. N.

Suaro Suarez, son of Suaro Fernandez and N. N. M. Urraca, dau. of Gondesinde and N. N.

Diego Suarez, son of Suaro Suarez and Urraca (Gondesindez). M. Nuña, dau. of Hermingilde.

Suaro or Zuria Diaz, Count of Biscay, son of Diego Suarez and Nuña (Hermingildez). M. Iñiga (Munia), dau. and heir of Count Zenon of Biscay.

Fortun Zuria, Count of Biscay, son of Count Suaro (Zuria) Diaz and Iñiga of Biscay. B. ca. 870. D. 950. M. Aurea N.

Lope Fortunez or Ortiz, Count of Biscay, son of Count Fortun Zuria and Aurea N. D. 930. M. Nuña, dau. of Count Gonsalo Fernandez of Castile and Nuña de Lara.

Nuño Lopez, Count of Biscay, son of Count Lope Ortiz/Fortunez and Nuña of Castile. D. 981. M. Velasquita, dau. of King Sancho Garcia I of Navarre and Toda of Larron.

Lope Nuñez, Count of Biscay, son of Count Nuño Lopez and Velasquita of Navarre. M. 1010, Usenda, dau. of Alboazar de Leon and Elena Godez.

Iñigo Lopez, Count of Biscay, son of Count Lope Nuñez and Usenda de Leon. D. ca. 1071. M. 1050, Toda Ortiz, dau. of Fortun Sanchez de Najera and N. N.

Lope Iñiguez, Count of Biscay, son of Count Iñigo Lopez and Toda Ortiz de Najera. D. 1093. M. Tella Diaz, dau. of Diego Alvarez de Asturias and Sancha de Velasco.

Diego Lopez el Blanco, Count of Biscay, son of Count Lope Iñiguez and Tella Diaz de Asturias. D. 1124. M. Maria, dau. of Ordoño Ordoñez, Señor de Lemos, and Urraca de Aza.

Nuño Diaz, Señor de Henestrosa, son of Count Diego Lopez of Biscay and Maria de Lemos. M. Elvira Gil de Ansurez and N. N.

Rodrigo Nuñez, Señor de Henestrosa, son of Señor Nuño Diaz and Elvira Gil de Ansurez. M. N. N.

Martin Ruiz, Señor de Henestrosa, son of Señor Rodrigo Nuñez and N. N. D. 1227. M. Mayor, dau. of Gutierre Ruiz de Sandoval and Iñés de Rada.

Rui Martinez, Señor de Henestrosa, son of Señor Martin Ruiz and Mayor Ruiz de Sandoval. D. 1248. M. Elvira, dau. of Señor Garcia Gomez de Carillo and Elvira Osorio.

Pedro Ruiz, Señor de Henestrosa, son of Señor Rui Martinez and Elvira de Carillo. D. ca. 1252. M. Maria, dau. of Señor Fortun Ortiz de Zuñiga and Teresa de Rada.

Gonsalo Perez, Señor de Henestrosa, son of Señor Pedro Ruiz and Maria de Zuñiga. D. ca. 1300. M. Teresa, dau. of Gonsalo Diaz de Ceballos and Antolina de Hoces.

Fernan Gonsalez, Señor de Henestrosa, son of Señor Gonsalo Perez and Teresa de Ceballos. M. Maria Arias, dau. of Arias Diaz de Asturias, Señor de Valderabano, and Aldonza de Cifontes.

Maria de Henestrosa, dau. of Señor Fernan Gonsalez and Maria Arias de Asturias of Valderabano. M. Señor Juan Garciez de Padilla of Villagera, son of Garcia Lopez de Padilla and N. N., and had Maria de Padilla, mother of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

HOLAND FAMILY

This family enjoyed a relatively brief period of prominence, apparently by marriage with the heiress of one of the royal Plantagenet earls.

Matthew de Holand of Upholland, co. Lancaster, said to be son of Siward de Longworth and N. N. D. btw. 1212 and 1224. M. N. N. He was a benefactor of Cockersand Abbey.

Adam de Holand of Upholland, prob. son of Matthew and N. N. M. N. N.

Robert de Holand I of Upholland, son of Adam and N. N. D. ca. 1242. M. Cecily, dau. of Alan de Columbers and Cecily, dau. of Henry de Walton (son of Gilbert son of Waltheof de Walton).

Thurstan de Holand of Upholland, son of Robert I and Cecily de Columbers. D. ca. 1275. M. N., dau. of Adam de Kellet.

Robert de Holand II of Upholland, son of Thurstan and N. de Kellet. D. ca. 1311. M. Elizabeth, dau. and coheir of William de Samlesbury (son of Roger, son of Gospatric) and Avina N.

Lord Robert de Holand III, son of Robert II and Elizabeth de Samlesbury. D. 1328. M. 1314, Maud, dau. and coheir of Lord Alan de la Zouche and Elizabeth de Segrave.

Thomas de Holand I, Earl of Kent, son of Lord Robert III and Maud de la Zouche. B. 1314. D. 1360. M. ca. 1339, as her first husband, Joan (Plantagenet), dau. and heir of Earl Edmund (Plantagenet) of Kent and Baroness Margaret Wake. Thomas was one of the founding Knights of the Garter. He took part in the great victory over the French at Crécy. He was appointed Captain and (King's) Lieutenant of Normandy in 1353. His widow remarried the Black Prince and became the mother of King Richard II.

Thomas de Holand II, Earl of Kent, son of Earl Thomas I and Joan (Plantagenet) of Kent. B. 1350. D. 1397. M., as her first husband, Alice, dau. of Earl Richard FitzAlan II of Arundel and Eleanor (Plantagenet) of Lancaster. At least 2 ch.:

1) Earl Edmund of Kent; m. (2) Constance (Plantagenet) of York.
2) Eleanor; m. (1) Earl Thomas de Montagu of Salisbury.

Thomas served as Marshall of England, 1379/80. If I mistake not, he would have been beheaded at the same time as his brother-in-law, Earl Richard FitzAlan III.

Eleanor de Holand, dau. and heir of Earl Thomas II and Alice Fitz Alan. M. (1) Earl Thomas, son of Earl John de Montagu II of Salisbury and Maud Francis, and had Countess Alice de Montagu of Salisbury, mother of Katherine de Neville, mother of Lord Edward Hastings, father of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of RICHARD HARRINGTON of Watertown.

HOLLAND, COUNTS OF

Dirk V, Count of Holland, son of Count Floris I and Gertrud of Saxony. D. 1091. M. 1083, Otehildis N.

Floris II, Count of Holland, son of Count Dirk V and Otehildis. D. 1122. M. Gertrude, dau. of Duke Thierry I of Lorraine and Hedwig of Formbach (vol. IV, part 3, Metz).

Dirk VI, Count of Holland, son of Duke Floris II and Gertrude of Lorraine. M. bef 1137, Sophie, dau. of Count Otto I of Rheineck and Gertrud of Northeim.

Floris III, Count of Holland, son of Count Dirk VI and Sophie of Rheineck. D. 1190. M. 1161/2, Adelaide, dau. of Henry of Scotland, Earl of Huntingdon.

Willem I, Count of Holland, son of Count Floris III and Adelaide of Scotland (vol. IV, part 3). B. ----. D. 1222. M. (1) 1198, Adelheid, dau. of Count Otto I of Guelders and Richilde of Scheyern.

Floris IV, Count of Holland, son of Count Willem I and Adelheid of Guelders. B. 1210. D. 1234. M. 1224, Mathilde, dau. of Duke Henri I of Brabant and Ctss. Mathilde of Boulogne (vol. IV, part 3, Louvain). At least 2 ch.:

1) Countess Alhildis; m. Count Jean d'Avesnes I of Holland.
2) Mathilde; m. Count Hermann I of Henneburg (appendix).

Alhildis, Countess of Holland, dau. and heir of Count Floris IV and Mathilde of Brabant. B. ca. 1227. D. 1284. M. 1246, Jean I, son of Bouchard d'Avesnes and Countess Marguerite of Flanders and Hainaut, and had Count Jean II of Hainaut and Holland, father of Count Guillaume of Hainaut and Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

HOLY ROMAN EMPERORS (HOUSE OF HOHENSTAUFEN).

Heinrich VI, Holy Roman Emperor, 1191-1197, son of Emperor Friedrich I Barbarossa and Beatrix of Burgundy (County) (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1165. M. 1186, Constance, dau. and heir of King Roger II de Hauteville of Sicily and Beatrix of Rethel. Heinrich was elected King of Germany in 1169, and he obtained the crown of Sicily in 1194 in right of his wife.

Federico II, King of Sicily and Holy Roman Emperor, 1220-1250, son of Emperor Heinrich VI and Constance, heiress of Sicily. Federico (he was more Italian than German) contracted an irregular union with Bianca, dau. of Manfredo Lancia and had at least 2 ch.:

1) King Manfredo of Sicily; m. Beatrix of Savoy.
2) Margherita; m. Count Tommaso II d'Aquino of Acerra.

Federico became King of Sicily in 1197 and King of Germany in 1212. He was dubbed "Stupor mundi." He was one of the most cultured men of his time and surely the most astute of rulers. He was in continual conflict with the Popes, who feared the Hohenstaufen in their dominions that surrounded the Papal States. Nonetheless, Federico succeeded by negotiation in recovering Jerusalem from the Muslims.

Manfredo, King of Sicily, 1258-1266, illegitimate son of Emperor Federico II and Bianca Lancia. B. 1232. M. 1248/9, Beatrix, dau. of Count Amadeus IV of Savoy and Marguerite of Viennois.

Costanza of Sicily, dau. and heir of King Manfredo and Beatrix of Savoy. B. 1249. D. 1301. M. 1262, King Pedro III, son of King Jaime I of Aragon and Yolande of Hungary, and had Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I

of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Margherita of Sicily, illegitimate dau. of Emperor Federico II and Bianca Lancia. M. 1247, Count Tommaso II of Acerra, son of Adenalfo d'Aquino and Gubitosa di Laureto, and had Isabella d'Aquino of Acerra, mother of Isabelle d'Estendart, mother of Marguerite d'Aulnay of Teano, mother of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings (supra).

HUNGARY, KINGS OF

Geisa I, King of Hungary, 1074-1077, son of King Bela I and Richenza of Poland (vol. IV, part 3). M. N., dau. of Theodoros Synadenos and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) King Koloman of Hungary; m. (1) Buzilla of Sicily; (2) Euphemia of Kiev (appendix).

Almos, Duke of Croatia, son of King Geisa I and N. Synadene. D. 1129. M. Predislava, dau. of Grand Prince Sviatopolk II of Kiev and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) King Bela II; m. Helene of Roshka.
2) Elisabeth; m. Duke Mieczyslaw III of Great Poland (appendix, Poland).

Bela II, King of Hungary, 1131-1141, son of Duke Almos of Croatia and Predislava of Kiev. M. 1129, Helene (d. 1146), dau. of Grand Zhupan Hliubomir of Roshka (son of a Greek named Stephanos) and Agnes N. Some authorities say that Helene was the dau. of Prince Stefan Urosh I of Serbia.

Geisa II, King of Hungary, 1141-1161, son of King Bela II and Helene of Roshka (or Serbia). B. 1130. D. 1161. M. Euphrosyne, dau. of Grand Prince Mstislav Harald of Kiev and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) K. Bela III; m. (2) Agnes de Chatillon of Antioch.
2) Elisabeth; m. D. Frederik of Bohemia (appendix).

Bela III, King of Hungary, 1173-1196, son of King Geisa II and Euphrosyne of Kiev. B. ca. 1148. M. (2) ca. 1168, Agnes, dau. of Prince Renaud de Châtillon of Antioch and Princess Constance of Antioch. At least 2 ch.:

1) K. Andreas II; m. (1) Gertrud of Meran.
2) Constance; m. K. Przemysl Ottokar I of Bohemia (appendix).

Andreas II, King of Hungary, 1205-1235, son of King Bela III and Agnes de Châtillon. B. 1176. M. (1) Gertrud, dau. of Duke Berthold VI of Dalmatia and Andechs-Meran and Agnes von Rochlitz. At least 1 ch.:

1) King Bela IV; m. Maria Laskaris.

Andreas m. (2) 1216, Yolande, dau. of Emperor Pierre de Courtenay of Constantinople and Yolande of Hainaut. At least 1 ch.:

1) Yolande; m. King Jaime I of Aragon.

Bela IV, King of Hungary, 1235-1270, son of King Andreas II and Gertrude of Andechs-Meran. B. 1206. M. 1218, Maria, dau. of East Roman Emperor Theodoros Laskaris and Anna Angela. At least 3 ch.:

1) K. Istvan V; m. Elisabeth of Cumania.
2) Anna; m. Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa (appendix, Tczernigow).
3) Elena; m. Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz (appendix, Poland).

Istvan V, King of Hungary, 1270-1272, son of King Bela IV and Maria Laskaris. B. 1240. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Khan Kuthen of Cumania and N., dau. of Prince Mstislav of Galisz (Galicia) and N., dau. of Prince Kotak of the Polowzes. The Cumanians and, I presume, also the Polowzes were nomadic peoples from Asia who had invaded Europe as a result of the displacements caused by the conquests of Genghis Khan.

Maria of Hungary, dau. of King Istvan V and Elizabeth of Cumania. D. 1323. M. 1270, King Charles II, son of King Charles I of Naples and Sicily, and had Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Yolande of Hungary, dau. of King Andreas II and Yolande de Courtenay. D. 1251. M. 1235, as his second wife, King Jaime I, son of King Pedro II of Aragon and Marie of Montpellier, and had Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Philippe IV of France, father of Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence (supra).

HUNGERFORD FAMILY

This family seems to have had a talent for accumulating lordships.

Walter Hungerford I of Heytesbury, co. Wiltshire, prob. son of Walter and N. N. B. ca. 1260. M. Maud, dau. and heir of Sir John de Heytesbury and N. N.

Walter Hungerford II of Heytesbury, son of Walter I and Maud de Heytesbury. B. ca. 1280. M. N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir Walter III; m. Elizabeth FitzJohn.
2) Sir Robert; m. Geva N.

Sir Walter Hungerford III of Heytesbury, son of Walter II and N. N. B. 1308. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Adam FitzJohn.

Sir Thomas Hungerford of Farleigh and Wellow, co. Somerset, and Heytesbury, co. Wiltshire. B. ca. 1340. D. 3 Dec., 1397. M. (1) Eleanor N.; (2) Joan (d. 21 Mar., 1411/2), dau. and coheir of Sir Edmund (the Mormons say Edward) Hussey of Holbrook, co. Somerset, and Joan or Anne N.
6 ch.:

1) Lord Walter IV; m. (1) Katherine Peverell; (2) Eleanor Berkeley.
2) Grace; m. John de Stourton.
3) Ralph.
4) John.
5) Thomas.
6) John.

Thomas was the steward of Duke John of Gaunt of Lancaster. He also served as Speaker of the House of Commons.

Lord Walter Hungerford, son of Sir Thomas and Joan Hussey. B. ca. 22 June, 1378. D. 9 Aug., 1449. M. (1) by 18 Sept., 1402, Katherine, dau. and eventual heir of Thomas Peverell of Parke Hamateth and Penhale, co. Cornwall and Margaret de Courtenay. Walter m. (2) by 8 May, 1439, as her third husband, Eleanor, dau. and coheir of Sir John Berkeley of Beverstone and Elizabeth Betteshorne and widow of Sir John d'Arundel and Richard Poynings (and sis. of Elizabeth, who married Sir John Sutton of Dudley).

Lord Robert Hungerford I, son of Lord Walter and Katherine Peverell. D. 18 May, 1459 and lies buried in Salisbury Cathedral. M. Heytesbury, co. Wiltshire, Baroness Margaret, dau. and heir of Lord William Botreaux and Elizabeth Beaumont.

Lord Robert Hungerford II, Lord Botreaux, son of Lord Robert I and Baroness Margaret Botreaux. B. bef. 1429. Beheaded 18 May, 1464, for supporting the Lancastrian cause. M. by 5 Nov., 1440, as her first husband, Eleanor, dau. and heir of Sir William de Moleyns of Stoke Pogis, co. Buckingham, and Anne, dau. of John Whalesborough of (Whalesborough, co.) Cornwall. In right of his wife Robert was also considered Lord Moleyns (a variant of Mullins).

Sir Thomas Hungerford, son of Lord Robert II and Eleanor de Moleyns. Executed early in 1469 for supporting the Lancastrian cause. M. by 16 Oct., 1460, as her first husband, Anne, dau. of Earl Henry Percy of Northumberland and Eleanor Poynings. I gather that Thomas was not allowed to inherit his father's three lordships because his father had been attainted.

Baroness Mary Hungerford, dau. of Sir Thomas and Anne Percy. B. ca. 1467. D. bef. 10 July, 1533. M. (1) btw. 8 June, 1478 and 18 Feb., 1480/1, Lord Edward, son of Lord William Hastings and Katherine Neville, and had Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Mary m. (2) 1 May, 1509, Sir Richard Sacheverell of Ratcliffe-on-Soar, co. Nottingham.

ISTRIA, MARGRAVES OF

Istria is the peninsula between Italy and Slovenia. It was part of the Austro-Hungarian Empire before World War I and was given to Italy afterwards. Most of the peninsula was given to Jugoslavia after World War II and is now included in Slovenia, but the city of Trieste has remained Italian.

Poppo I, Margrave of Istria, son of Wilhelm II, Count of Weimar and Duke of Thuringia, and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3). D. 13 July of 1013 or 1012. M. Hadamut, dau. and heiress of Werigand, an Istrian count, and Wilibirg von Ebersberg (vol. IV, part 3).

Udalrich, Margrave of Istria, son of Margrave Poppo I and Hadamut of Istria. D. 6 Mar., 1070. M. 1062, as her first husband, Sophie, dau. of King Bela I of Hungary and Richenza of Poland (she m. [2] Duke Magnus of Saxony - vol. IV, part 3).

Poppo II, Margrave of Istria and Carniola, son of Margrave Udalrich and Sophie of Hungary. D. 3 Jan., 1101. M. by 1093, Richardis, dau. of Engelbert I von Sponheim, Count in the Lavanttal, and Hedwig of Flinsbach.

Sophie of Istria, dau. and heir of Margrave Poppo II and Richardis von Sponheim. M. Count Berthold IV, son of Count Berthold III of Andechs and Gisela of Swabia, and had Margrave Berthold V of Istria, father of Duke Berthold VI of Dalmatia, father of Gertrude of Dalmatia, mother of King Bela IV of Hungary, father of King Istvan V of Hungary, father of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

JERUSALEM, KINGS OF

The first Latin King of Jerusalem, if I remember rightly, was Baudouin I, brother of Godefroi de Bouillon, the leader of the Crusader army that captured Jerusalem from the Turks. Baudouin,

however, had no children, and, when he died, the Crusader barons elected the Prince of Edessa, Baudouin de Rethel.

Baudouin II, King of Jerusalem, son of Count Hugues I of Rethel and Mélisende de Montlhéry (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1131. M. Morfia, dau. of Gabriel, Armenian Lord of Malatya, and N. N. At least 2 ch.: 1) Queen Mélisende; m. Foulques V of Anjou.
2) Alix; m. Prince Bohémond II of Antioch.
Baudouin was first made Count of Edessa and was afterwards, in 1118, chosen to succeed the childless King Baudouin I.

Mélisende, Queen of Jerusalem, dau. and heir of King Baudouin II and Morfia of Malatya. D. 1161. M. 1129, as his second wife, Count Foulques V, son of Count Foulques IV of Anjou and Bertrade de Montfort. Foulques thereby became King of Jerusalem (d. 1144).

Amaury, King of Jerusalem, son of King Foulques and Queen Mélisende. B. 1136. D. 1173. M. 1167, Maria, dau. of Protosebastokrator Andronikos Komnenos and Irene of Kiev.

Isabel, Queen of Jerusalem, dau. and coheir of King Amaury and Maria Komnena. D. 1208, well after the recapture of Jerusalem by Salah al-Din. M. Count Henri II, son of Count Henri I of Champagne and Marie of France. Henri would have been the last Latin King of Jerusalem to reside there.

Alix, heiress of Jerusalem, dau. of King Henri and Queen Isabel. M. King Hugues I of Cyprus, son of King Amaury de Lusignan and Eschive d'Ibelin, and had Marie de Lusignan, mother of Count Hugues I of Brienne, father of Gauthier de Brienne V, Duke of Athens and Count of Brienne, father of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Louis d'Enghien, Count of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Pierre de Luxemburg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxemburg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

KIEV, GRAND PRINCES OF

Wsevolod, Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Jaroslav and Ingegerd of Sweden (vol. IV, part 1). B. 1030. D. 1093. M. (1) N., dau. of Emperor Konstantinos IX Monomakhos and N., dau. of Basilios Argyros (supposed to be son of Leo Argyros II [m. Agatha, dau. of Emperor Romanos Lekapenos], son of Eustathios Argyros, grandson of Leo Argyros I).

Wladimir II Monomakhos, Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Wsevolod and N. Monomakhe. B. 1053. D. 1125. M. (1) ca. 1070, Gytha, illegitimate dau. of King Harald II of England and an unknown concubine. At least 2 ch.:
1) Grand Prince Mstislaw I Harald; m. Christina of Sweden.
2) Grand Prince Giyorgi I Dolgoruki; m. Helena N. (appendix, Suzdal).

Mstislaw I Harald, Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Wladimir II and Gytha of England. B. 1076. D. 1132. M. (1) Christina, dau. of King Inge I of Sweden and Christina N. At least 5 ch.:
1) Gr. Pr. Rostislaw; m. N. N.
2) Pr. Wsewolod of Novgorod; m. N. of Tczernigow (appendix, Novgorod).
3) Irene; m. Protosebastokrator Andronikos Komnenos.
4) Maria; m. Gr. Pr. Wsewolod II of Kiev (appendix, Galicia).
5) Ingeborg; m. K. Knut of the Wends (appendix, Denmark).
Mstislaw m. (2) 1122, N., dau. of Dmitri Zawidich, Possadnik of Novgorod, and N. N. At least 2 ch.: 1) Euphrosyne; m. King Geisa II of Hungary.
2) Eudoxia; m. Duke Mieczyslaw III of Great Poland (appendix).

Rostislaw, Prince of Smolensk, then Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Mstislaw Harald and Christina of Sweden. D. 14 Mar., 1168. M. (1) N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Prince Mstislaw of Novgorod; m. Agnes of Poland.
2) Prince Rurik II of Ovrucz; m. (2) Anna of Turov (appendix, Smolensk).

Mstislaw, Prince of Novgorod, son of Rostislaw and N. N. D. 1180. M., as her second husband, Agnes, dau. of King Boleslaw III of Poland and his second wife, Salome, dau. of Margrave Heinrich of Berg and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Pr. Mstislaw of Galisz; m. N. of the Polowzes.
2) Pr. Roman of Galisz; m, Presdlawa of Ovrucz (appendix, Galicia)

Mstislaw, Prince of Galisz (Galicia), son of Prince Mstislaw of Novgorod and Agnes of Poland. B. ca. 1153. D. 1228. M. N., dau. of Prince Kotak of the Polowzes and N. N.

N. of Galisz, dau. of Prince Mstislaw and N. of the Polowzes. M. Khan Kuthen of the Cumanians and had Elisabeth of Cumania, mother of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Irene of Kiev, dau. of Grand Prince Mstislav I Harald of Kiev and Christina of Sweden. M. Protosebastokrator Andronikos, son of Emperor Ioannes II Komnenos and St. Irene (Prisca) of Hungary, and had Protosebastos Ioannes Komnenos, father of Maria Komnena, mother of Queen Isabelle d'Anjou of Jerusalem, mother of Alix de Champagne, heiress of Jerusalem, mother of Marie de Lusignan of Cyprus, mother of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings (supra).

Euphrosyne of Kiev, dau. of Grand Prince Mstislav Harald and N. (of Novgorod). B. 1130. D. aft. 1175. M. 1146, King Geisa II, son of King Bela II of Hungary and Helene of Roshka, and had King Bela III of Hungary, father of King Andreas II of Hungary, father of Yolande of Hungary, mother of Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Philippe IV of France, father of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence (supra).

KOMNENOS FAMILY

Andronikos Komnenos, Protosebastokrator, son of Emperor Ioannes II and St. Irene (Prisca) of Hungary (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1141. M. 1122, Irene, dau. of Grand Prince Mstislav I Harald of Kiev and Christina of Sweden (or, according to Turton, dau. of Andronikos Rhodokanakis II and Theodora Tarkhaniotes).

Ioannes Komnenos, Protosebastos, son of Protosebastokrator Andronikos and Irene of Kiev (or Rhodokanakis). D. 1176. M. N. N.

Maria Komnena, dau. of Protosebatos Ioannes and N. N. M. 1167, as his second wife, King Amaury, son of King Foulques d'Anjou of Jerusalem and Queen Mélisende of Jerusalem, and had Queen Isabelle d'Anjou of Jerusalem, mother of Alix de Champagne, heiress of Jerusalem, mother of Marie de Lusignan of Cyprus, mother of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of

Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

KYBURG AND MÖRSBERG, COUNTS OF

Ulrich I, Count in the Argengau and the Linzgau, son of Gerold, Count in the Vinzgau (STOKVIS makes Ulrich the son of another Ulrich [occ. 787-802]) and Emma of Alemania, parents of Empress Hildegarde (vol. IV, part 1). Occ. 802-808. M. N. N. They were possibly the parents of Count Wulgrin of Angoulême (vol. IV, part 3).

Ulrich II, Count in the Argengau and the Linzgau, son of Count Ulrich I and N. N. Occ. 815-818. M. N. N.

Ulrich III, Count in the Argengau and the Linzgau, son of Count Ulrich II and N. N. Occ. 854. M. N. N.

Ulrich IV, Count in the Argengau and Linzgau, son of Count Ulrich III and N. N. Occ. 858-885. M. N. N.

Ulrich V, Count in the Argengau and the Linzgau, son of Count Ulrich IV and N. N. Occ. 885-893. M. N. N.

Ulrich VI, Count in the Argengau, son of Count Ulrich V and N. N. Occ. 894-909. M. Wendelgard, a niece of King Heinrich I the Fowler of Germany (precise connection not traced).

Ulrich VII, Count of Bregenz, son of Count Ulrich VI and Wendelgard N. D. in the Battle of the Lechfeld, 10 Aug., 955. M. Dietburga N. At least 2 ch.:
1) Count Ulrich VIII of Bregenz; m. N. N. (appendix).
2) Count Liutfried of Winterthur; m. N. N.

Liutfried I, Lord of Kyburg and Count of Winterthur, son of Count Ulrich VII and Dietburga N. B. ----. D. ----. M. N. N.

Adalbert I, Count of Kyburg and Winterthur, son of Count Liutfried I and N. N. B. ----. D. 8 Sept., ca. 980. M. N. N. At least 2 ch.:
1) Ld. Liutfried II of Bürgeln; m. N. N.
2) Adelheid; m. C. Hartmann I of Dillingen (appendix).

Liutfried II, Lord of Bürgeln, son of Count Adalbert I and N. N. B. ----. D. 1040. M. N. N.

Adalbert II, Lord of Bürgeln, son of Lord Liutfried II and N. N. B. ----. D. ----. M. N., dau. and heir of Eberhard V of Nellenburg.

Albrecht I, Count of Mörsberg, Winterthur and Kyburg, son of Lord Adalbert II and N. von Nellenburg. B. ----. D. 1124/5. M. Mahaud, dau. of Count Thibaud III of Bar-le-Duc and Ermentrude of Burgundy.

Mechtilde of Mörsberg, dau. of Count Albrecht I and Mahaud of Bar-le-Duc. B. ca. 1105. D. ----. M. by 1124, Count Meginhard I, son of Count Stefan of Sponheim and Sophie N., and had Mathilde of Sponheim, mother of Sophie of Saarbrücken, mother of Duke Walram IV of Limburg, father of Count Heinrich II of Luxemburg, father of Valeran de Luxemburg I, S. de Beaurevoir, father of Valeran de Luxemburg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Chatelain of Lille, father of Gui de Luxemburg, Count of St.-Pol, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxemburg, Count of Brienne, father of Jacquette de Luxemburg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon,

father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LARA, COUNTS OF .

This family is a branch of that of the Counts of Castile. I would guess that Lara was a part of Castile and that its counts did not enjoy sovereign powers such as the Counts of Barcelona certainly exercised and perhaps, too, the Counts of Castile before they were accorded the title of kings.

Gonsalo Fernandez, Count of Lara, son of Count Fernando Gonsalez of Castile and Sancha of Navarre (vol. IV, part 3). M. Nuña (Nuñez), dau. of Count Nuño Belchides (de Leon) of Amaya and N. of Castile.

Nuño Gonsalez I, Count of Lara, son of Count Gonsalo Fernandez and Nuña (Nuñez) of Amaya. M. Dordia Diaz.

Gonsalo Nuñez I, Count of Lara, son of Count Nuño Gonsalez I and Dordia Diaz. M. Gontrade N.

Nuño Gonsalez II, Count of Lara, son of Count Gonsalo Nuñez I and Gontrade N. D. 1085. M. Maria Diaz.

Gonsalo Nuñez II, Count of Lara, son of Count Nuño Gonsalez II and Maria Diaz. D. 1103. M. Goda, dau. of Gonsalo de Salvadores and Sancha N.

Rodrigo Gonsalez el Franco de Lara, son of Count Gonsalo Nuñez II and Goda de Salvadores. M. (1) 1122, Sancha, dau. of King Alfonso VI of Castile and Zayda (Elizabeth) of Seville.

Rodrigo Rodriguez de Lara, son of Rodrigo Gonsalez and Sancha of Castile. B. 1123. M. Garcia, dau. of Rodrigo Perez de Azagra and Toda de Alagon.

Sancha Rodriguez de Lara, dau. of Rodrigo Rodriguez and Garcia de Azagra. M. Gonsalo Ruiz II, son of Rodrigo Gonsalez Giron II and Mayor Nuñez de Lara, and had Maria Gonsalez Giron, mother of Maria Guillen de Guzman, mother of Beatriz of Castile, mother of King Dionisio I of Portugal, father of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile, mother of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LASKARIS FAMILY .

Theodoros Laskaris, Greek Emperor at Nicea (while the Latins were occupying Constantinople), 1204-1222. B. 1173. M. (1) 1200, Anna, dau. of East Roman Emperor Alexios III Angelos and Euphrosyne Doukaina.

Maria Laskaris, dau. of Emperor Theodoros and Anna Angela. D. 1270. M. 1218, King Bela IV, son of King Andreas II of Hungary and Gertrude of Andechs, and had King Istvan V of Hungary, father of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord

Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LAVAL, LORDS OF .

Laval is a town in Normandy.

Gui I, Sieur de Laval. D. ca. 1002. M. N. N.

Gui II, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui I and N. N. D. 1067. M. (1) Berthe, dau. of Robert de Champagne (parents not traced).

Hamon, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui II and Berthe de Champagne. D. 1080. M. Hersende N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Gui III; m. Denise of Mortain.
2) N.; m. Viscount Raoul de Beaumont of Le Mans.

Gui III, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Hamon and Hersende N. D. 1095. M. (1) 1059, Denise, dau. of Count Robert (de Conteville) of Mortain and Mahaud de Montgommery.

Gui IV, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui III and Denise of Mortain. D. 1146. M. Emme N.

Gui V, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui IV and Emme N. D. 1170. M. Emme, dau. of Count Geoffroi V Plantagenet of Anjou and Empress Matilda.

Gui VI, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui V, and Emme (Plantagenet) of Anjou. D. 1210. M. ca. 1190, Hawise, dau. of Sieur Maurice de Craon III and Isabel de Beaumont of Meulan.

Emme de Laval, dau. of Sieur Gui VI and Hawise de Craon. M. (3) Sieur Jean I, son of Sieur Ithier V de Toucy and Elisabeth N., and had Jeanne de Toucy, mother of Isabelle of Bar, mother of Alix de Dampierre-Flandres, mother of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

N. de Laval, dau. of Sieur Hamon and Hersende N. M. Viscount Raoul, son of Viscount Hubert I de Beaumont of Le Mans, and had Viscount Roscelin de Beaumont of Le Mans, father of Viscount Richard I de Beaumont of Le Mans, father of Constance de Beaumont, mother of Ralph de Toeni III, father of Roger de Toeni III, father of Ralph de Toeni IV, father of Roger de Toeni IV, father of Ralph de Toeni V, father of Alice de Toeni, mother of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp I of Warwick, father of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp II of Warwick, father of Earl Richard de Beauchamp of Warwick, father of Countess Anne de Beauchamp, mother of Isabel de Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings (supra).

LEON, KINGS OF .

Alfonso de Leon, Count of Molino, son of King Alfonso IX and Berengaria of Castile (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1272. M. (3), as her second husband, Mayor, dau. of Alonso Tellez de Meneses II and Maria de Lima.

Maria (de Leon) of Molino, dau. of Count Alfonso and Mayor de Meneses. D. 1322. M. 1282, King Sancho IV, son of King Alfonso X of Castile and Iolante of Aragon, and had King

Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of RICHARD HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LEYBURN FAMILY .

Another family that was classed as baronial.

Philip de Leyburn of Leybourne, co. Kent. D. by 1181. M. Amice, dau. and heir of Ralph fitz Gerold and N. N.

Robert de Leyburn of Leybourne, son of Philip and Amice fitz Ralph. D. by 1199. M. Margaret N.

Roger de Leyburn I of Leybourne, son of Robert and Margaret N. D. ca. 1251. M. (1) Eleanor, dau. and coheir of Stephen de Turnham and N. N. Roger m. (2) Agnes N.

Roger de Leyburn II of Leybourne, son of Roger I and prob. Agnes N. D, 1271. M. (1) Idoine, dau. of John de Vipont and Sibyl de Ferrers. Roger helped Prince Edward, the future King Edward I, escape after he was captured by Simon de Montfort at the Battle of Lewes in 1264. The following year, in 1265, he saved Prince Edward's life during the Battle of Evesham.

Lord William de Leyburn of Leybourne, son of Roger II and Idoine de Vipont. D. shortly bef. 12 Mar., 1309/10. M. Juliana, dau. and heir of Sir Henry de Sandwich (son of Simon de Sandwich) and N. N.

Idoine de Leyburn, dau. of Lord William and Juliana de Sandwich, M. Lord Geoffrey III, son of Lord William de Say III and Sibyl Marshall, and had Lord Geoffrey de Say IV, father of Idoine de Say, mother of Sir William de Clinton I, father of Lord William Clinton II, father of Lord John Clinton IV, father of Lord John Clinton V, father of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes IV, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LARA, COUNTS OF

This family is a branch of that of the Counts of Castile. I would guess that Lara was a part of Castile and that its counts did not enjoy sovereign powers such as the Counts of Barcelona certainly exercised and perhaps, too, the Counts of Castile before they were accorded the title of kings.

Gonsalo Fernandez, Count of Lara, son of Count Fernando Gonsalez of Castile and Sancha of Navarre (vol. IV, part 3). M. Nuña (Nuñez), dau. of Count Nuño Belchides (de Leon) of Amaya and N. of Castile.

Nuño Gonsalez I, Count of Lara, son of Count Gonsalo Fernandez and Nuña (Nuñez) of Amaya. M. Dordia Diaz.

Gonsalo Nuñez I, Count of Lara, son of Count Nuño Gonsalez I and Dordia Diaz. M. Gontrade N.

Nuño Gonsalez II, Count of Lara, son of Count Gonsalo Nuñez I and Gontrade N. D. 1085. M. Maria Diaz.

Gonsalo Nuñez II, Count of Lara, son of Count Nuño Gonsalez II and Maria Diaz. D. 1103. M. Goda, dau. of Gonsalo de Salvadores and Sancha N.

Rodrigo Gonsalez el Franco de Lara, son of Count Gonsalo Nuñez II and Goda de Salvadores. M. (1) 1122, Sancha, dau. of King Alfonso VI of Castile and Zayda (Elizabeth) of Seville.

Rodrigo Rodriguez de Lara, son of Rodrigo Gonsalez and Sancha of Castile. B. 1123. M. Garcia, dau. of Rodrigo Perez de Azagra and Toda de Alagon.

Sancha Rodriguez de Lara, dau. of Rodrigo Rodriguez and Garcia de Azagra. M. Gonsalo Ruiz II, son of Rodrigo Gonsalez Giron II and Mayor Nuñez de Lara, and had Maria Gonsalez Giron, mother of Maria Guillen de Guzman, mother of Beatriz of Castile, mother of King Dionisio I of Portugal, father of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile, mother of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LASKARIS FAMILY

Theodoros Laskaris, Greek Emperor at Nicea (while the Latins were occupying Constantinople), 1204-1222. B. 1173. M. (1) 1200, Anna, dau. of East Roman Emperor Alexios III Angelos and Euphrosyne Doukaina.

Maria Laskaris, dau. of Emperor Theodoros and Anna Angela. D. 1270. M. 1218, King Bela IV, son of King Andreas II of Hungary and Gertrude of Andechs, and had King Istvan V of Hungary, father of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LAVAL, LORDS OF

Laval is a town in Normandy.

Gui I, Sieur de Laval. D. ca. 1002. M. N. N.

Gui II, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui I and N. N. D. 1067. M. (1) Berthe, dau. of Robert de Champagne (parents not traced).

Hamon, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui II and Berthe de Champagne. D. 1080. M. Hersende N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Gui III; m. Denise of Mortain.
2) N.; m. Viscount Raoul de Beaumont of Le Mans.

Gui III, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Hamon and Hersende N. D. 1095. M. (1) 1059, Denise, dau. of Count Robert (de Conteville) of Mortain and Mahaud de Montgommery.

Gui IV, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui III and Denise of Mortain. D. 1146. M. Emme N.

Gui V, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui IV and Emme N. D. 1170. M. Emme, dau. of Count Geoffroi V Plantagenet of Anjou and Empress Matilda.

Gui VI, Sieur de Laval, son of Sieur Gui V, and Emme (Plantagenet) of Anjou. D. 1210. M. ca. 1190, Hawise, dau. of Sieur Maurice de Craon III and Isabel de Beaumont of Meulan.

Emme de Laval, dau. of Sieur Gui VI and Hawise de Craon. M. (3) Sieur Jean I, son of Sieur Ithier V de Toucy and Elisabeth N., and had Jeanne de Toucy, mother of Isabelle of Bar, mother of Alix de Dampierre-Flandres, mother of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

N. de Laval, dau. of Sieur Hamon and Hersende N. M. Viscount Raoul, son of Viscount Hubert I de Beaumont of Le Mans, and had Viscount Roscelin de Beaumont of Le Mans, father of Viscount Richard I de Beaumont of Le Mans, father of Constance de Beaumont, mother of Ralph de Toeni III, father of Roger de Toeni III, father of Ralph de Toeni IV, father of Roger de Toeni IV, father of Ralph de Toeni V, father of Alice de Toeni, mother of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp I of Warwick, father of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp II of Warwick, father of Earl Richard de Beauchamp of Warwick, father of Countess Anne de Beauchamp, mother of Isabel de Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings (supra).

LEON, KINGS OF

Alfonso de Leon, Count of Molino, son of King Alfonso IX and Berengaria of Castile (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1272. M. (3), as her second husband, Mayor, dau. of Alonso Tellez de Meneses II and Maria de Lima.

Maria (de Leon) of Molino, dau. of Count Alfonso and Mayor de Meneses. D. 1322. M. 1282, King Sancho IV, son of King Alfonso X of Castile and Iolante of Aragon, and had King Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of RICHARD HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LEYBURN FAMILY

Another family that was classed as baronial.

Philip de Leyburn of Leybourne, co. Kent. D. by 1181. M. Amice, dau. and heir of Ralph fitz Gerold and N. N.

Robert de Leyburn of Leybourne, son of Philip and Amice fitz Ralph. D. by 1199. M. Margaret N.

Roger de Leyburn I of Leybourne, son of Robert and Margaret N. D. ca. 1251. M. (1) Eleanor, dau. and coheir of Stephen de Turnham and N. N. Roger m. (2) Agnes N.

Roger de Leyburn II of Leybourne, son of Roger I and prob. Agnes N. D, 1271. M. (1) Idoine, dau. of John de Vipont and Sibyl de Ferrers. Roger helped Prince Edward, the future King Edward I,

escape after he was captured by Simon de Montfort at the Battle of Lewes in 1264. The following year, in 1265, he saved Prince Edward's life during the Battle of Evesham.

Lord William de Leyburn of Leybourne, son of Roger II and Idoine de Vipont. D. shortly bef. 12 Mar., 1309/10. M. Juliana, dau. and heir of Sir Henry de Sandwich (son of Simon de Sandwich) and N. N.

Idoine de Leyburn, dau. of Lord William and Juliana de Sandwich, M. Lord Geoffrey III, son of Lord William de Say III and Sibyl Marshall, and had Lord Geoffrey de Say IV, father of Idoine de Say, mother of Sir William de Clinton I, father of Lord William Clinton II, father of Lord John Clinton IV, father of Lord John Clinton V, father of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes IV, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LUMLEY FAMILY

The seat of the Lumleys was Little Lumley, co. Durham. This was an Anglo-Saxon family that survived the Norman conquest.

Liulf, a thegn in Northumbria. M. Algitha, dau. of Earl Aldred of Northumberland and N. N.

Uchtred I, son of Thegn Liulf and Algitha of Northumberland. M. N. N.

Uchtred de Lumley II of Lumley, grandson of Uchtred I. M. N. N.

William de Lumley I of Lumley, son of Uchtred II and N. N. M. Judith de Heselden.

William de Lumley II of Lumley, son of William I and Judith de Heselden. M. N. N.

William de Lumley III of Lumley, son of William II and N. N. Prob. m. N., dau. of Sir Walter de Audre.

Roger de Lumley of Little Lumley, son of William III and N. de Audre. D. ca. 1279. M. Sibyl, dau. and coheir of Hugh de Morwick and Agnes de Haybord.

Sir Robert de Lumley I of Little Lumley, son of Roger and Sibyl de Morwick. B. 1272. D. bef. 13 July, 1308. M. Mary, dau. and heir of John fitz Marmaduke of Stranton and Isabel de Brus (sis. of King Robert Bruce of Scotland).

Robert de Lumley II of Little Lumley, son of Sir Robert I and Mary (de Stranton). D. bef. 20 Sept., 1325. M. (1) Lucy, dau. and eventual coheir of Lord Marmaduke Thweng and Isabel de Ros.

Marmaduke de Lumley of Little Lumley, son of Robert II and Lucy de Thweng. B. 4 Sept., 1314. D. 26 Sept., 1365. M. (3) Margaret de Holand (parents not traced).

Lord Ralph de Lumley of Little Lumley, son of Marmaduke and Margaret de Holand. B. ca. 1360. Beheaded Jan., 1399/1400. M. Eleanor, dau. of Lord John de Neville and Maud Percy. Ralph must have been involved in an uprising or a plot against King Henry IV, who had seized the throne in contravention of the rules of succession. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir John; m. Felicia Redman.
2) Katherine; m. Sir John Chidiock.

Katherine de Lumley, dau. of Lord Ralph and Eleanor de Neville. M. Sir John II, son of John Chidiock I and Eleanor FitzWarren, and had Margaret Chidiock, mother of Lord Edward Stourton, father of Lord William Stourton IV, father of Ursula Stourton, mother of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes

of Lincoln, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LUSIGNAN, HOUSE OF .

Amaury I de Lusignan, King of Cyprus, son of Sieur Hugues de Lusignan V and Bourgogne de Rançon (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1205. M. (1) Eschive, dau. of Baudouin II d'Ibelin, Lord of Rama, and Richilde de Béthune of Bethshan. He was Constable of the Kingdom of Jerusalem and was crowned King of Cyprus in 1194. He recaptured the port of Jaffa in 1204.

Hugues I de Lusignan, King of Cyprus. D. Tripoli (in Lebanon), 1221. M. 1209, Alix, dau. and heiress of King Henri de Champagne of Jerusalem and Queen Isabel d'Anjou of Jerusalem. Hugues fought as an ally of King Jean de Brienne of Jerusalem against the Muslims. He took part in the failed sieges of Damietta and Cairo.

Marie de Lusignan, dau. of King Hugues I and Alix de Champagne of Jerusalem. M. Count Gauthier IV, son of Count Gauthier de Brienne III and Alberia of Sicily, and had Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LUTTERELL FAMILY

Sir Andrew Lutterell of Chilton, co. Devon.. D. 7 Aug., 1395. M. 1359, Elizabeth, dau. of Earl Hugh de Courtenay III of Devon and Margaret de Bohun.

Sir Hugh Lutterell of Dunster, co. Somerset, son of Sir Andrew and Elizabeth de Courtenay. D. 24 Mar., 1428. M. Catherine (d. 28 Aug., 1435), dau. of Sir John Beaumont and N. N. I am curious to know how Hugh acquired Dunster Castle, which had been the seat of the Mohun family, whether through his wife or, possibly, his mother.

Elizabeth Lutterell, dau. of Sir Hugh and Catherine Beaumont. D. aft. 1439. M. aft. 1423, John Stratton of Lye Hall, Weston, co. Norfolk, and had Elizabeth Stratton, mother of Elizabeth Andrews, mother of Anne Windsor, mother of Elizabeth Dudley, mother of Ursula Stourton, mother of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

LUXEMBURG, HOUSE OF

This family started off as Dukes of Limburg, then inherited the County and name of Luxemburg.

Heinrich III, Duke of Limburg, son of Duke Heinrich II and Mathilde of Saffenberg (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1221. M. Sophie, dau. of Count Simon of Saarbrücken and Mathilde von Sponheim.

Walram IV, Duke of Limburg, son of Duke Heinrich III and Sophie of Saarbrücken. D. 1226. M. 1214, Ermesinde, dau. and heir of Count Henri the Blind of Namur and Luxemburg and Agnes of Guelders.

Henri II, Count of Luxemburg, son of Duke Walram IV and Ermesinde of Namur. D. 24 Dec., 1281. M. Marguerite, dau. of Count Henri II of Bar and Philippe of Dreux. At least 4 ch.:

1) C. Henri III of Luxemburg; m. Béatrix d'Avesnes (appendix)

2) Valeran; m. Jeanne de Beaurevoir.
3) Philippe; m. Count Jean II of Hainaut and Holland.
4) Isabelle; m. Gui de Dampierre, Count of Namur.

Valeran de Luxembourg I, Sieur de Ligny, Roussy and Beaurevoir, son of Count Henri II and Marguerite of Bar. Killed in the Battle of Woringen, 1288. M. Jeanne, dau. and heir of Sieur Baudouin de Beaurevoir and N. N. Why Valeran did not inherit the County of Luxemburg is a question I cannot answer. Was he an illegitimate son?

Valeran de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Ligny, Roussy and Beaurevoir, son of Sieur Valeran I and Jeanne, Dame de Beaurevoir. D. aft. 1353. M. Guyotte, dau. and heir of Jean IV, Chatelain of Lille, and Beatrix de Nesle.

Jean de Luxembourg I, Chatelain of Lille and Sieur de Ligny, etc., son of Sieur Valeran II and Guyotte of Lille. D. 1364. M. 1330, Alix, Dame de Richebourg, dau. of Count Gui II de Dampierre of Flanders and Isabelle of Bar.

Gui de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, Chatelain of Lille, Sieur de Ligny, etc., son of Chatelain Jean and Alix de Dampierre. Killed in the Battle of Baesvider, 1371. M. 1350, Mahaud, dau. and eventual heir of Count Jean de Châtillon of Saint-Pol and Jeanne de Fiennes.

Jean de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, son of Count Gui of Saint-Pol and Mahaud de Châtillon, heiress of Saint-Pol. D. ca. 1397. M. Marguerite, dau. and heir of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne and Jeanne de San Severino. It is not clear to me why Jean appears not to have inherited Saint-Pol and Lille, although his son would later become Count of Saint-Pol..

Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Brienne, Saint-Pol and Conversano, son of Sieur Jean II and Marguerite d'Enghien. D. aft. 1433. M. Marguerite, dau. of Duke François de Baux of Andria and Sueva Orsini.

Jacquette de Luxembourg, dau. of Count Pierre of Brienne and Marguerite de Baux. M. (2) Richard Wydeville, Earl of Rivers, son of Sir Richard and Mary or Elizabeth Bodulgate, and had Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of RICHARD HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Jacquette was also the mother of Elizabeth Wydeville, Queen of King Edward IV and mother of Queen Elizabeth, wife of King Henry VII. Turton's Plantagenet Ancestry gives the ancestry of that Queen Elizabeth, and, since Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes descends from the sister of Queen Elizabeth's mother and the brother of her father, all of the ancestors found in the book should be applicable to her.

Philippe de Luxembourg, dau. of Count Henri II and Marguerite of Bar. D. 1311. M. Count Jean II of Hainaut and Holland, son of Count Jean I of Hainaut and Alhildis of Holland, and had Count Guillaume of Hainaut and Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MARKHAM FAMILY

Sir John Markham I of West Markham, co. Nottingham, son of Sir Robert Markham I, on whom I have no information. B. ca. 1300. D. 1329. M. Joan, dau. of Sir Nicholas Bothumsell & N. N.

Sir Robert Markham II of West Markham, son of Sir John I and Joan Bothumsell. B. ca. 1322. M. Isabella, dau. of Sir John Caunton of Caunton, co. Nottingham, and N. N.

Sir John Markham II of Sedgebrooke, co. Lincoln, son of Sir Robert II and Isabella Caunton. B. ca. 1368. M. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Henry or Sir John Cressy of Braytoft, co. Lincoln, and N. N.

Sir Robert Markham III of Sedgebrooke, son of Sir John II and Elizabeth Cressy. B. ca. 1406. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas Burden and Milicent de Beckering.

Sir Robert Markham IV of Cotham, co. Nottingham, son of Sir Robert III and Elizabeth Burden. B. ca. 1447. D. 1496. M. Joan, dau. of Sir Giles Daubeny and Mary Leeke. Daubeny is an adaptation of d'Aubigny, but how Sir Giles was connected with those great families is unknown to me.

Sir John Markham III of Sedgebrooke, son of Sir Robert IV and Joan Daubeny. B. 1472. D. 1536. M. Alice, dau. of William Skipwith and Agnes Constable.

Sir John Markham IV of Allerton, co. Nottingham, son of Sir John III and Alice Skipwith. B. ca. 1500. Buried 1564. M. (1) Anne, dau of Sir George Neville of Raby and Mary FitzLewis; (2) Anne, dau. of John Strelley (son of Sir Robert Strelley of Strelley, co. Nottingham, and Isabel Kemp) and Sanchia Willoughby (dau. of Robert Willoughby and Margaret Griffith).

Isabella Markham, dau. of Sir John IV and Anne Strelley. B. Cobhane, 1529. D. London, 20 May, 1579. M. ca. 1558, as his second wife, John, son of Alexander Harrington and N. N., and had Sir John Harrington II, father of John Harrington III, father of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MARSEILLE, COUNTS OF

Pons, Count of Marseille, said to be son of Garnier, the third son of Count Thierry of Autun (d. 879). M. N. N.

Guillaume I, Count of Marseille, son of Count Pons and N. N. D. 1004. M. Bélielde N.

Guillaume II, Count of Marseille, son of Count Guillaume I and Bélielde N. D. 1047. M. Etiennette N.

Geoffroi I, Count of Marseille, son of Count Guillaume II and Etiennette N. D. 1050. M. Rixende N.

Hugues Geoffroi I, Count of Marseille, son of Count Geoffroi I and Rixende N. D. 1100. M. Dulceline d'Albaron.

Geoffroi Raymond, Count of Marseille, son of Count Hugues Geoffroi I and Dulceline d'Albaron. D. 1150. M. Ponce N.

Hugues Geoffroi II, Count of Marseille, son of Count Geoffroi Raymond and Ponce N. D. 1170. M. Cécile N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Hugues Geoffroi III; m. Sibille N.
2) Rose; m. Sieur Rostaing d'Agoult.

Hugues Geoffroi III, Count of Marseille, son of Count Hugues Geoffroi II and Cécile N. D. 1190. M. Sibille N.

Alix of Marseille, dau. of Count Hugues Geoffroi III and Sibille N. M., as his second wife, Sieur Raymond I of Berre, son of Sieur Bertrand I de Baux of Berre and Etiennette de Baux, and had Sieur Guillaume I de Baux of Berre, father of Sieur Bertrand II de Baux of Berre, father of Duke

Bertrand de Baux of Andria, father of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Rose of Marseille, dau. of Count Hugues Geoffroi II and Cécile N. M. Sieur Rostaing, son of Sieur Giraud d'Agoult and Anselmais N., and had Sieur Bertrand-Rimbaud d'Agoult, father of Rimbaude d'Agoult, mother of Tiburge de la Voute, mother of Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg (supra).

MAYA FAMILY

I take it that Maya would have been a castle in northwestern Spain, either in Leon or the Asturias.

Alboazar Ramirez (de Leon), illegitimate son of King Ramiro II of Leon and Ortiga, dau. of Zadan Zada, Lord of Gava, and N. N. D. ca. 965. M. Elena Godez, dau. of Godino and N. N.

Trastamire Alboazar (de Leon), son of Alboazar Ramirez and Elena Godez. M. Mendola Gonsalez, dau. of Gonsalo Nuñez and N. N.

Gonsalo Trastamirez de Maya, son of Trastamire Alboazar and Mendola Gonsalez. M. (1) Menzia Rodriguez, dau. of Rodrigo Bermudez and N. N.

Mendo Gonsalez de Maya, son of Gonsalo Trastamirez and Menzia Rodriguez. M. Leonguida Suerez, dau. of Suero Gudes Bayam and N. N.

Suero Mendez el Bueno de Maya, son of Mendo Gonsalez and Leonguida Suerez Bayam. D. ca. 1094. M. (2) Ervigilde Nuñez, dau. of Nuño de Asturias (parents not traced) and N. N.

Maria Suerez de Maya, dau. of Suero Mendez and Ervigilde Nuñez de Asturias. M. Pedro Bernardo, Señor de San Fagundo, son of Bernardo Diaz de Asturias and N. de Montealegre, and had Señor Tel Perez de Meneses, father of Alonso Tellez de Meneses I, father of Alonso Tellez de Meneses II, father of Mayor de Meneses, mother of Maria de Molino, mother of King Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MENESES FAMILY

Meneses must have been a castle in the Asturias region of northwestern Spain.

Fruela II, King of Leon, son of King Alfonso III of the Asturias and Ximena, dau. of King Garcia Iñiquez of Pamplona and Urraca N. M. Nuñila Ximena, dau. of King Sancho Garcia I of Navarre and Toda of Larron.

Ordoño el Ciego, Count of the Asturias, son of King Fruela II and Nuñila Ximena of Navarre. D. ca. 940. M. N. N.

Alfonso Ordoñez, Count of the Asturias, son of Count Ordoño el Ciego and N. N. D. ca. 955. M. Justa N.

Rodrigo Alfonso, Count of the Asturias, son of Count Alfonso Ordoñez and Justa N. D. 1011. M. Gonia N.

Diego Rodrigo de Asturias, Count of Oviedo, son of Count Rodrigo Alfonso and Gonia N. D. 1010. M. Ximena, illegitimate dau. of King Alfonso V of Leon and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Rodrigo Diaz of Oviedo; m. Ximena de Carrion.
2) Bernardo Diaz; m. N. de Montealegre.

Bernardo Diaz de Asturias, son of Count Diego Rodrigo of Oviedo and Ximena de Leon. D. ca. 1119. M. N., dau. of Alonso Tellez de Montealegre and N. N.

Pedro Bernardo de Asturias, Señor de San Fagundo, son of Bernardo Diaz and N. de Montealegre. D. ca. 1124. M. Maria Suerez, dau. of Suero Mendez de Maya and Ervegilde de Asturias.

Tel Perez (de Asturias), Señor de Meneses, son of Pedro Bernardo and Maria Suerez de Maya. M. Gontrode Garcia, dau. of Señor Garcia Ordoñez de Villamayor and Maria of Urgel.

Alonso Tellez el Viejo de Meneses I, son of Señor Tel Perez and Gontrode Garcia de Villamayor. D. 1230. M. Elvira, dau. of Rodrigo Gonsalez Giron and Mayor Nuñez de Lara.

Alonso Tellez de Meneses II, son of Alonso Tellez I and Elvira Giron. D. 1252. M. Maria Añez, dau. of Juan Fernandez el Bueno de Lima and Maria Paes de Ribera.

Mayor de Meneses, dau. of Alonso Tellez II and Maria Añez de Lima. D. 1265. M. Count Alfonso (de Leon) of Molino, son of King Alfonso IX of Leon and Berengaria of Castile, and had Maria de Molino, mother of King Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MONTAGU FAMILY

Drew de Montagu (Montacute) I, tenant of Bishopstone, 1086. M. N. N.

Drew de Montagu II (of Bishopstone), son of Drew I and N. N. M. N. N.

Richard de Montagu (of Bishopstone), son of Drew II and N. N. D. btw, 1161 and 1166. M. Alice N.

William de Montagu I (of Bishopstone), son of Richard and Alice N. D. ca. 1217. M. Isabel N. William served under King John as Sheriff of Somersetshire and Dorsetshire, 1204-1207. In 1208 he was appointed Justiciar (Prime Minister).

Drew de Montagu III (of Bishopstone), son of William I and Isabel N. D. bef. his father, ca. 1216. M. Aline, dau. of Alan Basset of Wycombe and Aline de Gai (vol. IV, part 3).

William de Montagu II (of Bishopstone), son of Drew III and Aline Basset. D. 1270. M. Bertha, heiress of West Lulworth. William was summoned for military service against the Welsh.

Lord Simon de Montagu, son of William II and Bertha (of West Lulworth). D. 1316. M. (1) ca. 1270, Hawise, dau. of Amaury de Saint-Amand. Simon saw military service in Gascony, Wales and Scotland. He twice commanded the fleet against the Scots and helped raise the siege of Bourg-sur-Mer. He was summoned to Parliament as Lord Montagu in 1299.

Lord William de Montagu III, son of Lord Simon and Hawise de Saint-Amand. D. Gascony, 1319. M. ca. 1292, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Piers de Montfort of Beaudesert, co. Warwick and Maud N. William also saw military service in Gascony, Wales and Scotland. He was appointed Seneschal of Gascony in 1318.

William de Montagu IV, Earl of Salisbury, son of Lord William III and Elizabeth de Montfort. B. 1302/3. D. 1344. M. by 1327, Katharine, dau. and coheir of Lord William Grandison (son of a Swiss lord) and Sibyl Tregoz. William was the commander at the siege of Berwick in 1333. He was Keeper of the Channel Islands in 1337 and Admiral of the English Channel fleet the same year. Finally, he was appointed Marshall of England in 1338.

John de Montagu I, Lord Monthermer. M. Baroness Margaret, dau. of Lord Thomas Monthermer and Margaret (Teyes). I take it that James died before his elder brother who had succeeded as Earl.

John de Montagu II, Earl of Salisbury, son of Lord John I and Baroness Margaret de Monthermer. B. ca. 1351. Killed in a revolt, 1400. M. bef. 5 Apr., 1383, Maud, dau. of Adam Francis, Lord Mayor of London, and N. N. John was made a Knight of the Garter in 1369 and was appointed Marshall of England in 1398. He apparently rose in revolt against King Henry IV, who had displaced the legitimate claimant of the throne, and was killed.

Thomas de Montagu, Earl of Salisbury, son of Earl John II and Maud Francis. D. of wounds received at Orleans, 1428. M. (1) by May 23, 1399, Eleanor, dau. and heir of Earl Thomas de Holand of Kent and Alice FitzAlan. Thomas served as Lieutenant General of Normandy in 1419.

Alice de Montagu, Countess of Salisbury, dau. and heir of Earl Thomas and Eleanor de Holand. B. 1406. D. 1462. M. by Feb., 1421, Richard, son of Earl Ralph Neville II of Westmoreland and Joan Beaufort, and had Katherine Neville, mother of Lord Edward Hastings, father of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of RICHARD HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MONTFORT-AMAURY, HOUSE OF

During the period covered here the heads of the family were Counts of Evreux, Earls of Leicester and Counts of Nola, a far cry from their beginnings as lords of the castle of Montfort near Paris.

Simon de Montfort III, Count of Evreux, son of Count Simon II and Mahaud N. D. 18 July, bef. 1188. M. Countess Amice, dau. and heir of Earl Robert de Beaumont III of Leicester and Petronel de Grentmesnil.

Simon de Montfort IV, Count of Evreux and Earl of Leicester, son of Count Simon III and Countess Amice de Beaumont of Leicester. D. 1218. M. Alix, dau. of Sieur Bouchard de Montmorency V and Laurence of Hainaut. At least 3 ch.:

1) Earl Simon V; m. Eleanor of England.
2) Count Amaury VI; m. Beatrix of Burgundy.
3) Amice; m. Gaucher II de Joigny, S. de Chateau-Renard (appendix, Joigny).

Simon was the leader of the so-called Albigensian Crusade, which broke the power of the feudal lords of southern France who were favoring the Cathar sectaries.

Simon de Montfort V, Earl of Leicester, son of Count Simon IV and Alix de Montmorency. B. 1200. Killed in the Battle of Evesham, 8 Aug., 1265. M., as her second husband, Eleanor, dau. of King Henry III of England and Eleanor of Provence. Simon, although married to his daughter, led the baronial opposition to Henry III. The king had two important failings in the eyes of the English barons, that he was rather inept as a leader and had foreign favorites. Simon took the lead of this

opposition and forced the king to submit to Parliament and resign his executive powers to a commission of barons headed by himself. When the king revolted in 1264, Simon defeated him at Lewes and took him and his son, Edward, prisoners. Unfortunately for Simon, however, some of his followers, resenting his authoritarianism, conspired to free Prince Edward, who then, with their help, raised an army that defeated and killed Simon at Evesham.

Gui de Montfort, Count of Nola, son of Earl Simon V and Eleanor of England. D. 1288. M., as her first husband, Margherita, dau. of Count Aldebrandino de' Aldobrandeschi of Soano and Pitigliano and Francesca de' Baschi. In 1270 Gui assassinated Earl Henry of Cornwall, a nephew of King Henry III of England, in revenge for the death of his father. Thereafter he joined the expedition of Charles of Anjou in southern Italy and was rewarded with the title of Count of Nola. He was taken prisoner during the anti-French uprising that began with the so-called Sicilian Vespers and died in prison.

Anastasie de Montfort, Countess of Nola, dau. and heir of Count Gui and Margherita de' Aldobrandeschi. M. 1293, Romano, son of Gentile Orsini and Claricia Ruffo, and had Count Roberto Orsini of Nola, father of Count Nicola Orsini of Nola, father of Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux of Andria, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Amaury de Montfort VI, Count of Evreux, son of Count Simon IV and Alix de Montmorency. D. 1241. M. Beatrix, dau. and heir of Count André de Bourgogne of Viennois and Beatrix de Sabran.

Alix de Montfort, dau. of Count Amaury VI and Beatrix de Bourgogne of Viennois. M. Count Simon de Nesle of Clermont, son of Sieur Raoul d'Ailly-sur-Noye and Gertrude de Nesle, and had Beatrix de Nesle of Clermont, mother of Chatelaine Guyotte (de Péronne) of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean de Luxembourg of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg (supra).

MONTHERMER FAMILY

Lord Ralph de Monthermer. D. 1325. M. 1297, as her second husband, Princess Joan (Plantagenet) of Acre, dau. of King Edward I of England and Eleanor of Castile. His marriage to Princess Joan was a secret one, against the wishes of the King. Nonetheless, he and his wife made their peace with the King, who appointed Ralph Earl of Atholl in Scotland, as long as the Princess was alive (d. 1307). Under the new King Edward II, Ralph was made a baron and was appointed King's Lieutenant in Scotland. He took part in the disastrous defeat at Bannockburn in 1314, but escaped with his life.

Lord Thomas de Monthermer, son of Lord Ralph and Joan (Plantagenet) of Acre. B. 1301. Killed in the Battle of Sluys, 1340. M. Margaret N., prob. the widow of Henry Lord Teyes.

Baroness Margaret Monthermer, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas and Margaret N. B. Stokenham, 1329. D. 1395. M. 1340, John I, son of Earl William de Montagu III of Salisbury and Katharine Grandison, and had Earl John de Montagu II, father of Earl Thomas de Montagu, father of Alice de Montagu, mother of Katherine Neville, mother of Lord Edward Hastings, father of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of RICHARD HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MONTMORENCY, LORDS OF

This family survived to the times of Louis XIV and produced many personages of importance in French history.

Alberic, (Sieur de Montmorency). M. Aelgifu, dau. of King Eadward I and Aelfled, dau. of Aethelhelm and Ealhswith N.

Bouchard, Sieur de Montmorency I, son of (Sieur) Alberic and Aelgifu of England. D. 978. M. Hildegarde, dau. of Count Thibaud I of Blois and Liutgarde of Vermandois.

Bouchard, Sieur de Montmorency II, son of Sieur Bouchard I and Hildegarde of Blois. D. 1020. M. N. N.

Bouchard, Sieur de Montmorency III, son of Sieur Bouchard II and N. N. D. 1031. M. N. N.

Hervé, Sieur de Montmorency, son of Sieur Bouchard III and N. N. D. 1094. M. Agnes, dau. of Count Guillaume II of Eu and Adele of Soissons. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Bouchard IV; m. (1) Agnes of Beaumont-sur-Oise.
2) Geoffroi; m. Richilde N.

Bouchard, Sieur de Montmorency IV, son of Sieur Hervé and Agnes of Eu. D. 1124. M. (1) Agnes, dau. of Sieur Yves II de Beaumont-sur-Oise and Judith N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Matthieu I; m. Alice of England.
2) Adeline; m. Sieur Gui de Guise.

Matthieu, Sieur de Montmorency I, son of Sieur Bouchard IV and Agnes de Beaumont. D. 1160. M. 1126, Alice, illegitimate dau. of King Henry I of England and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sieur Bouchard V; m. Laurence of Hainaut.
2) Sieur Matthieu of Marly; m. Mahaud de Garlande.

Bouchard, Sieur de Montmorency V, son of Sieur Matthieu I and Alice of England. D. 1189. M. Laurence, dau. of Count Baudouin IV of Hainaut and Ermesinde of Namur.

Alix de Montmorency, dau. of Sieur Bouchard V and Laurence of Hainaut. D. 1221. M. Earl Simon IV of Leicester, son of Count Simon de Montfort III of Evreux and Amice de Beaumont, heiress of Leicester, and had Earl Simon de Montfort V of Leicester, father of Count Gui de Montfort of Nola, father of Countess Anastasie de Montfort of Nola, mother of Count Nicola Orsini of Nola, father of Sueva Orsini of Nola, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Matthieu de Montmorency, Sieur de Marly, son of Sieur Matthieu I and Alice of England. M. Mahaud (d. 1223), dau. of Sieur Guillaume de Garlande IV and Idonie de Trie.

Bouchard de Montmorency, Sieur de Marly, son of Sieur Matthieu and Idonie de Trie. D. 1236. M. Mahaud, dau. of Guillaume du Puiset, Sieur de la Ferté-Arnaud, and Constance de Châteaufort.

Mabille de Montmorency of Marly, dau. of Sieur Bouchard and Mahaud du Puiset of La Ferté-Arnaud. M., as his first wife, Guillaume Estendart I, son of Sieur Bernard de Fontenelles and N. N., and had Guillaume Estendart II, Senator of Rome, father of Isabelle Estendart, mother of Marguerite d'Aulnay of Teaano, mother of Duke François de Baux of Andria, father of Marguerite de Baux (supra).

Adeline de Montmorency, dau. of Sieur Bouchard IV and Agnes de Beaumont-sur-Oise. M. Sieur Gui, son of Sieur Godefroi de Guise and Adele de Montdidier of Roucy, and had Sieur Bouchard de Guise, father of Adeline de Guise, mother of Sieur Bouchard d'Avesnes, father of Count

Jean I d'Avesnes of Hainaut, father of Count Jean II d'Avesnes of Hainaut and Holland, father of Count Guillaume I of Hainaut and Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Geoffroi de Montmorency, son of Sieur Bouchard III and N. N. D. ca. 1080. M. Richilde N.

Thibaud de Montmorency, (Sieur) de Gisors, son of Geoffroi and Richilde N. M. Mahaud N.

Marguerite de Montmorency of Gisors, dau. of Sieur Thibaud and Mahaud N. M. (Sieur) Guillaume, son of (Sieur) Dreux de Trie and N. N., and had Idonie de Trie, mother of Mahaud de Garlande, mother of Sieur Bouchard de Montmorency of Marly (supra).

MONTPELLIER, LORDS OF

It seems strange to me that the lords of as an important a city as Montpellier did not have the rank of counts. And, if one may judge by the marriage alliances that they contracted, they seem to have been regarded by foreign rulers as at least the equivalent of counts.

Guillem I, Sieur de Montpellier. Occurs 985-999. M. N. N.

Bernard Guillem I/II, Sieur de Montpellier, son of Sieur Guillem I and N. N. Occurs 1019-1025. M. Béliarde N.

Guillem III, Sieur de Montpellier, son of Sieur Bernard Guillem I/II and Béliarde N. D. btw. 1058 and 1068. M. N. N.

Bernard Guillem II/IV, Sieur de Montpellier, son of Sieur Guillem III and N. N. D. by 1076. M. Ermengarde N. (who later married Sieur Raymond d'Anduze).

Guillem V, Sieur de Montpellier, son of Sieur Bernard Guillem II/IV and Ermengarde N. D. 1121. M. Ermesinde N. (according to Turton she was a dau. of Count Pierre of Melguer [son of Count Raymond I, son of Count Bernard II, son of Count Berenger, son of Count Bernard I, whose mother was Countess Guillemette of Substantion] and Almode, dau. of Count Pons III of Toulouse and Almode de la Marche). Guillem took part in the 1st Crusade,

Guillem VI, Sieur de Montpellier, son of Sieur Guillem V and Ermesinde N. D. 1162 as a Cistercian monk of Grandselves. M. 1129, Sibilla, dau. of Margrave Bonifacio of Savona, Vasto and Saluzzo and Agnes of Vermandois.

Guillem VII, Sieur de Montpellier, son of Sieur Guillem VI and Sibilla of Savona. D. ca. Sept., 1172. M. 1157, Mathilde, dau. of Duke Hugues II of Burgundy and Mathilde of Turenne.

Guillem VIII, Sieur de Montpellier, son of Sieur Guillem VII and Mathilde of Burgundy. D. ca. Nov., 1204. M. (1) 1174, Eudoxia, dau. of Emperor Manuel Komnenos and Marie of Antioch.

Marie, Dame de Montpellier, dau. and heir of Sieur Guillem VIII and Eudoxia of Constantinople. D. Rome, 1218. M. 1204, King Pedro II, son of King Alfonso II of Aragon and Sancha of Castile, and had King Jaime I of Aragon, father of Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Philippe IV of France, father of Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet)

of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MORTIMER FAMILY

Edmund de Mortimer II, Earl of March, son of Earl Roger IV and Joan de Geneville (vol. IV, part 3). M. Elizabeth, dau. of Lord Bartholomew de Badlesmere and Margaret de Clare.

Roger de Mortimer V, Earl of March, son of Earl Edmund II and Elizabeth de Badlesmere. M. Philippa, dau. of Earl William de Montagu III of Salisbury and Katherine de Grandison.

Edmund de Mortimer III, Earl of March, son of Earl Roger IV and Philippa de Montagu. M. Philippa, dau. and heir of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence and Elizabeth de Burgh. After the death of King Richard II without issue, Philippa was the legitimate heir to the throne, which, however, was usurped by King Henry IV.

Roger de Mortimer VI, Earl of March, son of Earl Edmund III and Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence. M., as her second husband, Eleanor, dau. and heir of Earl Thomas de Holand II of Kent and Alice FitzAlan.

Anne de Mortimer, dau. and heir of Earl Roger Mortimer V of March and Eleanor de Holand. M. Earl Richard (Plantagenet) I of Cambridge, son of Duke Edmund (Plantagenet) of York and Isabella of Castile, and had Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

MULTON FAMILY .

Thomas De Multon IV of Moulton and Gilsland, son of Thomas III and Maud, dau. and heir of Hubert de Vaux of Gilsland (vol. IV, part 3). D. bef. 3 Jan., 1293. M. N. N. Thomas was summoned for service against the Welsh in 1282 and 1283.

Thomas de Multon V of Moulton and Gilsland, son of Thomas IV and N. N. B. btw. 1263 and 1267. D. 1295. M. bef. 1293, Isabel N.

Lord Thomas de Multon VI, son of Thomas V and Isabel N. B. 1282. D. 1313/4. M. N., who is presumed to have been a dau. of Lord Piers de Mauley and Nichole, dau. of Sir Gilbert de Gant III (son of Sir Gilbert de Gant II, son of Robert de Gant [m. Gunnora, dau. of Ralph d'Aubigny <m. Sibyl, dau. of Geoffrey de Valoignes>, son of William d'Aubigny of Belvoir and Cecily Bigod], son of Earl Walter de Gant of Lincoln and Maud of Penthièvre). Thomas served often against the Scots. In 1313 he was appointed Joint Warden of the Cumberland March.

Baroness Margaret de Multon, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas VI and N. de Mauley. B. Mulgrave Castle, 1300. D. 1361. Abducted by and married to Lord Randolph, son of William de Dacre and Joan Gernet, and had Lord Hugh de Dacre, father of Lord William Dacre III, father of Lord Thomas Dacre, father of Baroness Joan Dacre, mother of Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

NAMUR, COUNTS OF

Henri the Blind, Count of Namur and Luxemburg, son of Count Godefroi of Namur and Ermesinde, heiress of Luxemburg. B. ----. D. 1196. M. (1) N. of Limburg. No surviving ch. M. (2) ca. 1166, Agnes, dau. and heir of Count Heinrich I of Guelders and Agnes von Arnstein.

Ermesinde II, heiress of Luxemburg and Namur, dau. of C. Henri the Blind and Agnes of Guelders. B. ca. 1195. D. 1247. M. (1) 1214, Duke Walram IV, son of Duke Heinrich III of Limburg and Sophie of Saarbrücken, and had Count Heinrich II of Luxemburg, father of Valeran de Luxemburg I, S. de Beaurevoir, father of Valeran de Luxemburg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Chatelain of Lille, father of Gui de Luxemburg, Count of St.-Pol, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxemburg, Count of Brienne, father of Jacquette de Luxemburg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown. Ermesinde m. (2) Count Thibaud of Bar-le-Duc.

NEVERS, COUNTS OF

Once the male line of the Counts of Nevers was ended, the county shifted through heiresses from one family to another in a most remarkable manner.

Guillaume II, Count of Nevers, son of Count Renaud II and Agnes de Beaugency (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1147. M. Adelaide N.

Guillaume III, Count of Nevers, son of Count Guillaume II and Adelaide N. D. 1161. M. Ide, dau. of Duke Engelbert von Sponheim II of Carinthia and Uta of Passau.

Gui I, Count of Nevers, son of Count Guillaume III and Ide von Sponheim. D. 1175. M., as her second husband, Mahaud, dau. of Raymond de Bourgogne (son of Duke Hugues II of Burgundy and Mathilde of Turenne) and Gerberge, dau. and heir of Count Pierre of Terrasson.

Agnes, Countess of Nevers, dau. and heir of Count Gui I and Mahaud de Bourgogne. D. 1192. M., as his first wife, Pierre de Courtenay II, Emperor of Constantinople, son of Sieur Pierre de Courtenay I and Elisabeth, Dame de Courtenay, and had Countess Mahaud de Courtenay of Nevers, mother of Countess Agnes de Donzy of Nevers, mother of Yolande de Châtillon, mother of Countess Mahaud de Dampierre of Nevers, mother of Countess Yolande de Bourgogne of Nevers, mother of Yolande de Dampierre, mother of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

NEVILLE OF RABY.

During the Wars of the Roses the Neville clan was one of the most powerful in England. Indeed, one member was so powerful that he was called the Kingmaker. Raby Castle is in Durhamshire.

Maldred (fitz Maldred), son of Maldred MacCrinan and Ealdgyth of Northumberland (part 1, MacCrinan). B. ca. 1045. M. N. N. Maldred was Baron of Winlaton Manor.

Uchtred fitz Maldred, son of Maldred (fitz Maldred) and N. N. M. N. N. B. ca. 1075. D. 1128/9. He was lord of Raby Castle, co. Durham.

Dolfin fitz Uchtred of Raby, son of Uchtred fitz Maldred and N. N. B. ca. 1100. D. ca. 1136. M. Alice, dau. of Bishop Walter of Durham. He is said to have been "a turbulant baron."

Maldred fitz Dolfin of Raby, son of Dolfin fitz Uchtred and Alice N. B. ca. 1135. D. ca. 1183. M. ca. 1171, N., dau. of John de Stuteville of Long Lawford, Newbold-on-Avon and Cosford Manors, co. Warwick, and Agnes N.

Robert fitz Maldred of Raby and Brancepeth, co. Durham, son of Maldred fitz Dolfin and N. de Stuteville. B. ca. 1173. D. btw. Aug., 1242, and 26 May, 1248. M. Isabel, dau. and heir of Geoffrey de Neville II of Burreth, co. Lincoln (son of Gilbert de Neville II, prob. son of Geoffrey de Neville I, prob. son of Gilbert de Neville I) and Emma, dau. of Bertram de Bulmer of Brancepeth, co. Durham (son of Anschetil de Bulmer and N., prob. dau. of Peter de Humez of Brancepeth) and Emma, prob. dau. of Robert Fossard of Bramham (son of Neel Fossard, the tenant of Bramham in 1086) and Osceria N. Robert served as royal commissioner in Northumberland in 1235 and in Durham in 1238. In 1242 he took part in an expedition against the Welsh.

Geoffrey de Neville of Raby and Brancepeth, son of Robert fitz Maldred and Isabel de Neville. D. aft. 1258. M. Joan, prob. dau. and coheir of John de Monmouth III (governor of Penros Castle, d. 1256/7, son of John de Monmouth II, governor of Strigul Castle, d. 1248, son of John de Monmouth I [governor of St. Briaval Castle, 1215/6, Sheriff of Shropshire and Staffordshire, 1228/9; m. Cicely, dau. and heir of Walter Walerond], son of Gilbert de Monmouth [d. aft. 1175/6], son of Baderon de Monmouth and Rohese de Clare - part 3). At least 3 ch.:

1) Robert of Raby; (1) m. N. N.; (2) m. Ida (Bertram).
2) Geoffrey of Hornby; m. Margaret de Lungvilliers (part 4).
3) Agnes, m. Sir John Deincourt.

Geoffrey served as Sheriff of Northumberland in 1258 and as Justice of the King's Forests.

Robert de Neville I of Raby, son of Geoffrey and Joan de Monmouth. D. 1282. M. N. N.

Robert de Neville II of Raby, son of Robert I and N. N. D. 1271. M. 1270, Mary, dau. of Ralph fitz Randolph de Middleham and Agatha de Brus.

Lord Randolph de Neville of Raby, son of Robert II and Mary fitz Ralph de Middleham. D. 1331. M. Euphemia, dau. of Lord Robert fitz Roger de Clavering and Margaret de la Zouche.

Lord Ralph de Neville I of Raby, son of Lord Randolph and Euphemia de Clavering. B. 1290. D. 1367. M., as her second husband, Alice, dau. of Lord Hugh de Audley I and Isolt de Mortimer.

Lord John de Neville of Raby, son of Lord Ralph I and Alice de Audley. B. 1341. D. 1388. M. (1) 1364, Maud, dau. of Lord Henry de Percy IV and Idoine de Clifford.

Earl Ralph Neville II of Westmoreland, son of Lord John and Maud de Percy. M. (1) Margaret, dau. of Earl Hugh Stafford of Stafford and Philippa de Beauchamp. At least 2 ch.:

1) John, through whom the earldom passed to Ralph's grandson, Ralph Neville.
2) Philippa; m. Lord Thomas Dacre of Gilsland.

Ralph m. (2) Joan Beaufort, dau. of Duke John (Plantagenet) of Lancaster and Catherine, dau. of Payn Roelt. At least 4 ch.:

1) Earl Richard of Salisbury; m. Alice Montagu.
2) Lord Edward of Abergavenny; m. Elizabeth Beauchamp.
3) Cecily; m. Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York.
4) Eleanor; m. Earl Henry Percy VIII of Northumberland.

Actually, by his two wives Ralph had around 12 children, for whom he found very advantageous spouses. Many of the principal actors in the drama of the Wars of the Roses are numbered among his grandchildren and great grandchildren.

Philippa Neville, dau. of Earl Ralph II and Margaret Stafford. D. ca. 1455. M. Lord Thomas, son of Lord William Dacre III of Gilsland and Joan (Douglas), and had Baroness Joan Dacre, mother of Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of

Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Richard Neville I, Earl of Salisbury, son of Earl Ralph II of Westmoreland and Joan Beaufort. B. 1400. Killed, Battle of Wakefield, 1460. M. Alice, dau. and heir of Earl Thomas Montagu of Salisbury and Eleanor de Holand. At least 2 ch.:

1) Earl Richard II of Warwick, the Kingmaker; m. Anne de Beauchamp.
2) Katherine; m. Lord William Hastings.

Richard was the right-hand man of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, the leader of the Yorkist side in the Wars of the Roses. He was appointed Constable of England in 1429. Chancellor in 1454 and Great Chamberlain in 1459. He took part in the Battle of St. Albans in 1455 and was the victor in the Battle of Blore Heath in 1459.

Richard Neville II, Earl of Warwick, "the Kingmaker," son of Richard I of Salisbury, and Alice Montagu. D. 1471. M. Anne, dau. and heir of Earl Richard de Beauchamp of Warwick and Isabel Despenser. 2 ch.:

1) Anne; m. (1) Edward, Prince of Wales; (2) King Richard III of England.
2) Isabel; m. Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence.

For a time, the influence of Richard in the Wars of the Roses was decisive. When he changed sides, which he did more than once, the leader of the party he supported became king. However, he changed sides once too often, this time against the Yorkists, and his luck ran out.

Katherine Neville, dau. of Earl Richard of Salisbury and Alice Montagu. M. Lord William, son of Sir Leonard Hastings and Alice Camoys, and had Lord Edward Hastings, father of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Lord Edward Neville of Abergavenny, son of Earl Ralph II and Joan Beaufort. D. 1476. M. bef. 18 Oct., 1424, Baroness Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Earl Richard Beauchamp of Worcester and Lord Abergavenny and Isabel Despenser.

Lord George Neville I of Abergavenny, son of Lord Edward and Baroness Elizabeth Beauchamp. B. Raby, ca. 1440. D. 1492. M. (1) Margaret (d. 1485), dau. and heir of Sir Hugh Fenne of Sculton Burdeleys, co. Norfolk, and Braintree, co. Essex, Treasurer of the Household to King Henry VI, and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Lord George II; m. (3) Mary Stafford (part 2).
2) Jane; m. Henry Pole, Lord Montagu.

Jane Neville, dau. of Lord George I of Abergavenny and Margaret Fenne. M. bef. May, 1520, Lord Henry, son and heir of Sir Richard Pole and Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, and had Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

NORTHEIM, COUNTS OF

Otto, (Lord of Northeim). Occ. ca. 950. M. N. N.

Hermann, (Lord of Northeim), son of Otto and N. N. M. N. N.

Siegfried, Count of Northeim, son of Hermann and N. N. D. 1004. M. (1) Mathilde N.

Bernhard, Count of Northeim, son of Count Siegfried and Mathilde N. D. 1040. M. Eilika N.

Otto, Count of Northeim, then Duke of Bavaria, son of Count Bernhard and Eilika N. D. 11 Nov., 1083. M. Richenza N., widow of Count Hermann I of Werl.

Heinrich the Fat, Count of Northeim and Duke of Saxony-on-the-Weser, son of Duke Otto and Richenza N. D. 1101. M., as her second husband, Gertrud, heiress of Brunswick, dau. of Count Egbert, Margrave of Meissen, and Imelda of Turin. Heinrich was also Count of Friesland. At least 2 ch.: 1) Richenza; m. Emperor Lothar von Supplingenburg (appendix).
2) Gertrud; m. Count Otto I of Rheineck.

Gertrud of Northeim, dau. of Duke Heinrich the Fat and Gertrud of Brunswick. D. 1154. M. Count Otto I of Rheineck, son of Anti-King Hermann I of Salm and Sophie of Formbach, and had Sophie of Rheineck, mother of Count Floris III of Holland, father of Count Willem I of Holland, father of Count Floris IV, father of Alhildis, heiress of Holland, mother of Count Jan II of Holland, father of Count Willem III of Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

ORSINI FAMILY

This was, perhaps, the most powerful of the families of the Roman nobility. They probably obtained their position initially through the nepotism of one of the Popes, Celestine III, and maintained it for centuries.

Orso I. Occurs in the late 10th century. M. (1) N. N.

Costanzo, son of Orso I and N. N. Occurs ca. 1000. M. N. N.
Orso II, son of Costanzo and N. N. Occurs during the pontificate of Pope Leo IX (ca. 1050). M. N. N.

Giacinto Orsini, son of Orso II and N. N. Occurs 1060. M. N. N.

Bobone Orsini I, son of Giacinto and N. N. M. N. N.

Pietro Orsini, son of Bobone I and N. N. M. N. N. Petro served as Chancellor of the Roman People.

Bobone Orsini II, son of Pietro and N. N. M. N. N. Bobone, served as Chancellor of the Roman People in 1172.

Orso Orsini III, son of Bobone II and N. N. M. Gaetana, dau. of Crescenzio Gaetani and N. N. Orso was a relative of Pope Celestine III. He served as a Senator of Rome, 1203-1207.

Giangaetano Orsini, Lord of Vicovaro, Ampollione, Montelliano, Licenza, Roccagiovine, Percile, Cantalupo Bordella and Nettuno, son of Orso III and Gaetana Gaetani. D. ca. 1232 (date of his will). M. Stefania Rubea. Giangaetano also acquired the lordship of Civitella in 1215.

Matteo Rosso Orsini, Lord of Monte, Mugnano, Marino, Monterotondo, Galera, Formello, Castel Sant'Angelo di Tivoli, Licenza, Roccagiovine, Civitella, Percile, Cantalupo Bordella, Vicovaro, Bonmarzo, San Polo and Castelfoglia (villages around Rome, some of which I have hiked to). D. aft. 1258. M. (1) Perna Gaetani (parents not traced). Matteo served as a judge (giudice dativo) in 1195 and as a Senator of Rome in 1241 and 1242. Matteo maintained residences at Monte Giordano, the Theater of Pompey and Campodifiore in the city of Rome itself. He fought against the rival clan of the Colonna, who were allied with Emperor Federico II, and defeated them, forcing them to yield the

Mausoleum of Augustus. He received a number of villages from the city of Viterbo -- Marano, Pianzano, Donazzano and Rocca Altea. He died as a Third Order Franciscan.

Gentile Orsini I, son of Matteo Rosso and Perna Gaetani. D. bef. his father. M. Costanza N.

Bertoldo Orsini, son of Gentile I and Costanza N. D. ca. 1319. M. Filippa N. Bertoldo served as Mayor (Podestà) of Viterbo, 1259, Lucca, 1262, Messina, 1269 and Orvieto in 1278 and 1287, In 1278-1279 he was Governor of the Romagna and Bologna, making peace there between the Guelf and Ghibelline factions, and in 1298 he was Governor of Spoleto.

Gentile Orsini II, son of Bertoldo and Filippa N. D. ca. 1314. M. (1) Simonetta N.; (2) Belladonna, perh. dau. of Count Pietro Ruffi of Catanzaro; (3) Jacopa, perh. dau. of Giovanni Pierleoni; (4) Cubitosa N. As was true for his father, the services of Gentile, too, were much in demand in different parts of Italy. He served as co-governor with his father of the Romagna in 1278. He served as Senator of Rome in 1280, 1281, 1285,1300, 1303, 1304 and 1306, Podestà of Todi in 1286 and 1294, Podestà of Orvieto in 1288 and 1301, Podestà and Captain of Florence in 1292, Captain Justiciar of the Abruzzi in 1296, Justiciar of the Kingdom of Naples in 1297, Co-Governor of the Patrimony of St. Peter in 1299, Commander in Chief for Perugia in 1310, Captain General of Rome,, also in 1310, and Constable of Naples in 1312. While in command of the Castel Sant'Angelo in Rome, he successfully confronted Emperor Heinrich VII. Apparently for his many services, he was given the castles of Pozzaglia, Normanno, Comunanza and Rivopozzo in Sabina, north of Rome.

Romano Orsini, Count in right of his wife of Nola, Soano and Pitigliano, son of Gentile II and Simonetta N. D. aft. 1326. M. 1293, Anastasie, dau. and heir of Count Gui de Montfort of Nola and Margherita, dau. and heir of Count Aldebrandino de' Aldobrandeschi of Soano and Pitigliano. Romano fought for Pope Boniface VIII against the Colonna, who were the allies of King Philippe IV of France. He served as Chief Justiciar of the Kingdom of Naples. He was also a Senator of Rome in 1325-1326. He founded the Abbey of St. John the Baptist at Angri in Principato.

Roberto Orsini, Count of Nola, son of Romano and Countess Anastasie de Montfort of Nola. D. 1350. M. Sueva, dau. of Hugues de Baux and Jacqueline de la Marra.. Roberto served as a counsellor and chamberlain in the Kingdom of Naples and as Justiciar of the province of Basilicata. In 1325 he took part in an expedition against the Aragonese in Calabria. He was appointed Captain General of the Kingdom in 1340. He founded the nunnery of Santa Maria Jacopi at Nola and built the castle at Nettuno.

Nicola Orsini, Count of Nola, son of Count Roberto and Sueva de Baux. B. 1331. D. aft. 14 Feb., 1399. M. (1) Gorizia (d. 1357), dau. of Count Guglielmo Sabrano of Ariano (i.e. Jeanne, dau. of Count Guillaume de Sabran) and Francesca of Celano. Nicola m. (2) Marie, dau. and heir of Raymond de Baux of Soleto. Nicola served as Condottiere for Pope Innocent VI in 1356, Viceroy of the Abruzzi in 1359, Confaloniere (Standard-Bearer) of the Church in 1365, Governor of the Patrimony of St. Peter in 1371, Chancellor of the Kingdom of Naples in 1382 and Chief Justiciar of Naples in 1393. In 1367 he saved Pope Urban V at Viterbo. Later he supported King Charles of Naples against Queen Jeanne (who was supporting the Anti-Pope Clement VII against Pope Urban VI) at Sora of Nettuno. He was a co-founder of the Cistercian Monastery at the Baths of Diocletian in Rome. He had correspondence with St. Brigitta.

Sueva Orsini, dau. of Count Nicola and Jeanne de Sabran. M. Duke François, son of Duke Bertrand de Baux of Andria and Marguerite d'Aulnay of Teano, and had Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

In 1371 Sueva received from the Pope an indult to be able to enter any monastery twice a year.

PADILLA FAMILY

Garcia Gutierrez de Padilla. D. ca. 1166. M. N. N.

Lope Garciez de Padilla, son of Garcia Gutierrez and N. N. M. N. N.

Garcia Lopez de Padilla, son of Lope Garciez and N. N. B. 1256. D. 1336. M. N. N.

Juan Garciez de Padilla, Señor de Villagera, son of Garcia Lopez and N. N. D. 1355. M. Maria, dau. of Fernan Gonsalez, Señor de Henestrosa, and Maria de Cifontes.

Maria de Padilla, dau. of Señor Juan Garciez and Maria de Henestrosa. M. King Pedro I, son of King Alfonso XI of Castile and Maria of Portugal, and had Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

PERCY OF ALNWICK.

During the Wars of the Roses, the Percys and the Nevilles were the two great families of northern England, and their mutual rivalry was one of the factors that fueled the war. Alnwick was the castle of the Percys, at least in the 14th and 15th centuries, and I suspect that this was true much earlier, but my notes fail to indicate the fact. Alnwick is located in Northumberland, not far from Berwick on the Scottish frontier.

Geoffroi, Sieur de Percy. M. N. N.

William de Percy I, son of Sieur Geoffroi and N. N. B. 1030. D. 1096. M. Emma, dau. of Hugh de Port and N. N. William is also called Algernon.

Alan de Percy, son of William I and Emma de Port. B. 1069. D. 1120. M. Emma, dau. of Gilbert de Gant and Alice de Montfort.

William de Percy II, son of Alan and Emma de Gant. D. ca. 1133. M. Alice, dau. of Everard de Ros and Rohese Trusbut (vol. IV, part 3).

William de Percy III, son of William II and Alice de Ros. B. 1112. D. 1168. M. (1) Adeliz, dau. of Richard fitz Gilbert de Clare and Adeliz of Chester (vol. IV, part 3).

Agnes de Percy, dau. and heir of William III and Adeliz de Clare. B. 1134. D. 1205. M. Joscelin of Louvain, son of Duke Godefroi I of Brabant and Clemence of Burgundy, dau. of Count Guillaume II and Etiennette of Barcelona (vol. IV, part 3). Joscelin apparently came over to England with his sister, Adeliz, who came to become the second wife of King Henry I. The children of Agnes's marriage had Percy as their surname.

Henry Percy I, son of Joscelin of Louvain and Agnes de Percy. B. 1160. D. 1191. M. Isabel, dau. of Adam de Brus II and Agnes of Aumale (vol. IV, part 3).

William Percy IV, son of Henry I and Isabel de Brus. D. 1245. M. (1) Eleanor, dau. of Ingelram de Baliol and N., dau. of Walter de Berkeley of Red Castle, Chamberlain of Scotland.

Henry Percy II, son of William IV and Eleanor de Baliol. D. 1272. M. Eleanor, dau. of Earl John de Warenne and Alice de Lusignan (vol. IV, part 3).

Lord Henry Percy III, son of Henry II and Eleanor de Warenne. D. 1315. M. Eleanor, dau. of John FitzAlan III and Isabel de Mortimer (vol. IV, part 3).

Lord Henry Percy IV, son of Lord Henry III and Eleanor FitzAlan. D. 1352. M. Idoine, dau. of Lord Robert de Clifford and Maud de Clare (dau. of Thomas de Clare and Juliana Fitz Maurice - vol. IV, part 3). At least 2 ch.:

1) Lord Henry V; m. Mary (Plantagenet) of Lancaster.
2) Maud; m. Lord John Neville.

Lord Henry Percy V, son of Lord Henry IV and Idoine de Clifford. M. Mary, dau. of Earl Henry (Plantagenet) of Lancaster and Maud de Chaworth.

Henry Percy VI, Earl of Northumberland, son of Lord Henry V and Mary (Plantagenet) of Lancaster. D. Feb., 1407/8. M. (1) Margaret, dau. of Lord Ralph Neville I of Raby and Alice de Audley.

Sir Henry Percy VII, "Hotspur," son of Earl Henry VI and Margaret Neville. D. 1403. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Earl Edmund de Mortimer III of March and Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence. Sir Henry did not outlive his father and, consequently, never succeeded to the earldom.

Henry Percy VIII, Earl of Northumberland, son of Sir Henry VII and Elizabeth de Mortimer. Killed, fighting on the Lancastrian side in the Battle of St. Albans, 1455. M. shortly bef. Oct., 1414, Eleanor, dau. of Earl Ralph Neville II of Westmoreland and Joan Beaufort. Henry was Warden of the Eastern Marches, 1417, and Constable of England, 1450.

Henry Percy IX, Earl of Northumberland, son of Earl Henry VIII and Eleanor Neville. B. 1421. Killed in the Battle of Towton, 1461. M. bef. 25 June, 1435, Eleanor, dau. of Richard Poynings and Eleanor de Berkeley. At least 3 ch.:

1) Earl Henry X; m. Maud Herbert.
2) Margaret; m. William Gascoigne.
3) Anne; m. (1) Sir Thomas Hungerford II.

Henry served as Governor of Berwick Castle and Warden of the Eastern Marches in 1440. He fought on the Lancastrian side in the Battle of Wakefield.

Anne Percy, dau. of Earl Henry IX and Eleanor Poynings. M. (1) Sir Thomas, son of Lord Robert Hungerford II and Baroness Margaret Botreaux, and had Baroness Mary Hungerford, mother of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Maud Percy, dau. of Lord Henry IV and Idoine de Clifford. M. Lord John, son of Lord Ralph de Neville and Alice de Audley, and had Earl Ralph Neville II of Westmoreland, father of Philippa Neville, mother of Baroness Joan Dacre, mother of Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

PÉRONNE, LORDS OF

This family apparently claimed to be direct descendants of Charlemagne. My information comes from the uncritical Turton, so I am unable to evaluate the claim. However, among the certain direct descendants were the Counts of Vermandois, which county did include Péronne.

Pepin II, Count of Senlis, son of Count Pepin I and N. N. (vol. IV, part 1 - Vermandois). D. ca. 873. M. N. N.

Pepin III, Count of Senlis, son of Count Pepin II and N. N. D. ca. 922. M. N. N.

Bernard, Count of Senlis, son of Count Pepin III and N. N. M. N. N.

Robert I, Sieur de Péronne, son of Count Bernard and N. N. D. ca. 1028. M. Adelise N.

Eudes de Péronne, son of Sieur Robert I and N. N. D. bef. his father and did not inherit. M. N. N.

Roger, Sieur de Péronne, son of Eudes and N. N. M. N. N.

Pierre, Sieur de Péronne, son of Sieur Roger and N. N. M. N. N.

Gauthier, Sieur de Péronne, son of Sieur Pierre and N. N. M. N. N.

Jean de Péronne I, Sieur de Péronne, son of Sieur Gauthier and N. N. D. ca. 1210. M. Elisabeth, dau. and heir of Chatelain Jean I of Lille and N. N.

Jean de Péronne II, Chatelain of Lille, son of Sieur Jean I and Elisabeth of Lille. D. 1244. M., as her first husband, Mathilde, dau. of Guillaume III de Béthune and Elisabeth de Pontrohart.

Jean de Péronne III, Chatelain of Lille, son of Chatelain Jean II and Mathilde de Béthune. D. 1276. M. Mathilde, dau. of Sieur Arnoul de Mortaigne and Yolande de Crécy.

Jean de Péronne IV, Chatelain of Lille, son of Chatelain Jean III and Mathilde de Mortaigne. D. 1292. M. Beatrix, dau. of Sieur Simon II de Nesle and Adele de Montfort.

Guyotte de Péronne, Chatelaine of Lille, dau. and heir of Chatelain Jean IV and Beatrix de Nesle. M. Valeran II, son of Valeran de Luxembourg I, Sieur de Ligny, and Jeanne, Dame de Beaurevoir, and had Jean de Luxembourg I, Chatelain of Lille, father of Gui de Luxembourg, Count of Ligny, father of Jean de Luxembourg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

PEVERELL FAMILY

This family in itself is rather unimportant, but it provides a link between the Hungerford and Courtenay families. What relationship, if any, this family may have had with the Peverels of Nottingham (vol. IV, part 2) is unknown to me.

Thomas Peverell of Parke Hamateth and Penhale, co. Cornwall. M. Margaret, dau. and eventual heir of Sir Thomas de Courtenay of Woodhuish, co. Devon, and Wootton Courtenay co. Somerset, and Muriel Moels.

Katherine Peverell, dau. and eventual sole heir of Sir Thomas and Margaret de Courtenay. D. 14 Aug., 1422. M., as his first wife, Lord Walter, son of Sir Thomas Hungerford I of Farleigh, co. Somerset, and Joan Hussey, and had Lord Robert Hungerford I, father of Lord Robert Hungerford II, father of Sir Thomas Hungerford II, father of Baroness Mary Hungerford, mother of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

PIERREPONT FAMILY

One wonders rather naturally whether this family would be connected somehow to J. Pierrepont Morgan, but I do not have the answer to the question. The Pierreponts are said to have been a branch of the Warenne family. Their seat was called Holme-Pierrepont.

Godfrey de Pierrepont, said to be a brother of Ralph de Warenne. M. N. N.

Robert de Pierrepont I (of Holme), son of Godfrey and N. N. Occurs in the Domesday Survey of 1086. M. N. N.

William de Pierrepont I (of Holme), son of Robert I and N. N. Occurs 1146. M. N. N.

Robert de Pierrepont II (of Holme), son of William I and N. N. M. N. N. Robert took part in the 3rd Crusade at Acre with King Richard Coeur-de-Lion.

William de Pierrepont II (of Holme), son of Robert II and N. N. M. N. N.

Sir Robert de Pierrepont III (of Holme), son of William II and N. N. M. N. N. Robert was taken prisoner in the Battle of Lewes in 1264, evidently fighting on the side of the King.

Sir Robert de Pierrepont IV of Holme-Pierrepont, son of Sir Robert III and N. N. D. by 1292. M. N. N.

Sir Simon de Pierrepont, son of Sir Robert IV and N. N. M. N. N.

Sibyl de Pierrepont, dau. of Sir Simon and N. N. M. Sir Edmund, son of Lord Robert de Ufford II and Cecily de Valoignes, and had Sir Robert de Ufford of Ufford and Horsford, father of Joan de Ufford, mother of Elizabeth Bowet, mother of Baroness Joan Dacre, mother of Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

PLANTAGENET FAMILY

Edward II, King of England, son of King Edward I and Eleanor of Castile (vol. IV, part 3). Murdered 1327. M. Isabelle, dau. of King Philippe IV of France and Queen Jeanne of Navarre. This was the marriage that brought about the Hundred Years War. By English rules of succession, Isabelle was the eventual heiress of King Philippe IV and of all that he ruled, after her brothers died. That would have meant that King Edward III should have been King of England, France and Navarre. The French, however, said that the succession to their crown was governed by the Salic Law, which meant that the crown would pass only by direct male descent and would therefore go to the direct male heirs of Philippe IV's brothers. I have to note that this was not true of the various sovereign counts within the Kingdom of France, for example, the succession to the County of Poitou and the Duchy of Guienne that passed through Eleanor of Aquitaine to the Kings of England. I am inclined to suspect that this appeal to the Salic Law was a pure pretext for keeping the French crown out of English hands.

Edward III, King of England, son of King Edward II and Isabelle of France. D. 1377. M. Philippe, dau of Count Guillaume of Hainaut and Jeanne of Valois. At least 5 ch.:

1) Edward, the Black Prince; m. Joan (Plantagenet), "the Fair Maid of Kent." He died before his father and left behind only King Richard II, who died without issue.

2) Duke Lionel of Clarence; m. Elizabeth de Burgh.

3) Duke John of Lancaster; m. (1) Blanche, dau. and heir of Duke Henry (Plantagenet) of Lancaster; (2) Catherine Roet,

4) Duke Edmund of York; m. Isabella of Castile.

5) Duke Thomas of Gloucester; m. Eleanor de Bohun.

Edward launched the Hundred Years War to vindicate his claim to the crown of France. He enjoyed initial successes, but it was only his great grandson, King Henry V, that finally obtained the French crown, only to have it lost by his weak son, King Henry VI.

Lionel of Antwerp, Duke of Clarence, son of King Edward III and Philippe of Hainaut. B. Antwerp, 29 Nov., 1338. D. Pavia, 17 Oct., 1368. M. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Earl William de Burgh II of Ulster and Maud (Plantagenet) of Lancaster. Only 1 ch.:

1) Philippa; m. Earl Edmund de Mortimer III of March.

Lionel m. (2) 28 May, 1368, Violante, dau. of Galeazzo Visconti, Lord of Pavia. No ch.

Lionel was appointed Lieutenant of Ireland, but he was not very successful even in asserting his own rights to the extensive estates of the Earls of Ulster.

Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, dau. and heir of Duke Lionel and Elizabeth de Burgh. B. Eltham, 16 Aug., 1355. D. by 1381. M. 1368, Earl Edmund III, son of Earl Roger de Mortimer V of March and Philippa de Montagu, and had Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

According to the current English rules of succession, Philippa was the heir to the English throne during the reign of King Richard II, but she did not out live him. Her eldest son, Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March also failed to outlive him, being slain in battle in Ireland in 1398. The succession then ought to have passed to his infant son, Earl Edmund de Mortimer IV of March, but he was unable to vindicate his rights against the powerful King Henry IV, who overthrew King Richard II. It should be noted, however, that these are the rules of succession as presently practiced. In 1399, the rules may not have been formulated formally and had never been tested since 1154.

John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, son of King Edward III and Philippe of Hainaut. M. (1) Blanche, dau. and heir of Duke Henry (Plantagenet) of Lancaster and Isabel de Beaumont. At least 2 ch.:

1) King Henry IV.
2) Elizabeth; m. Duke John de Holand of Exeter.

John of Gaunt m. (2) Catherine, dau. of Payn Roet and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Earl John Beaufort of Somerset; m. Margaret de Holand.
2) Joan; m. Earl Ralph de Neville of Westmoreland.

John of Gaunt's second union was, in fact, only concubinage. However, he succeeded in regularizing the union while both partners were living and in having his children declared legitimate. The children were given the surname of Beaufort. Their title to the succession to the throne, on the other hand, was not recognized.

Joan Beaufort, dau. of Duke John of Lancaster and Catherine Roet. M., as his second wife, Earl Ralph II of Westmoreland, son of Lord John de Neville and Maud de Percy, and had Earl Richard Neville of Salisbury, father of Katherine Neville, mother of
Lord Edward Hastings, father of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Edmund of Langley, Duke of York, son of King Edward III and Philippe of Hainaut. B. Langley, 5 June, 1341. D. 1 Aug., 1402. M. (1) 1 Mar., 1371/2, Isabella, dau. of King Pedro I of Castile and Maria de Padilla. 3 ch.:

1) Duke Edward of York; d. without issue.
2) Earl Richard of Cambridge; m. Anne de Mortimer.
3) Constance; m. (1) Earl Thomas Despenser of Gloucester; (2) Earl Edmund de Holand of Kent.

Edmund m. (2) 4 Nov., 1393, Joan, dau. of Earl Thomas de Holand of Kent. No ch.

Richard of Coningsburgh, Earl of Cambridge, son of Duke Edmund of York and Isabella of Castile. M. Anne, dau. and 1st coheir of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March and Alianore de Holand. At least 2 ch.:

1) Duke Richard of York; m. Cecily Neville.
2) Isabel; m. Earl Henry Bourchier of Essex.

Richard, Duke of York, son of Earl Richard of Cambridge and Anne de Mortimer. Killed in the Battle of Wakefield, Dec., 1460. M. Cecily, dau. of Earl Ralph Neville of Westmoreland and Joan Beaufort. 8 ch.:

1) King Edward IV; m. Elizabeth Wydeville.
2) Edmund; murdered after Wakefield, 1460.
3) Duke George of Clarence; m. Isabel Neville.
4) King Richard III; m. Anne Neville.
5) Anne; m. (1) Duke Henry de Holand of Exeter; (2) Thomas St. Leger.
6) Elizabeth; m. Duke John de la Pole of Suffolk.
7) Margaret; m. Duke Charles the Bold of Burgundy.
8) Ursula.

Richard was probably the most able English commander after the deaths of King Henry V and Duke John of Bedford. Unfortunately for him and the English pretensions in France, however, the young and inept King Henry VI preferred his incompetent cousins, the Beauforts. Twice during temporary bouts of insanity suffered by the King, Parliament appointed Richard to be Protector of the realm, but each time, after the King recovered his senses, the Beauforts also recovered their baneful influence. At the time of the second insanity, Richard was declared heir to the throne (which he would have occupied, had it not been for the usurpation of Henry IV). After the King's second recovery, Richard's enemies began to organize against him. They caught him not fully mobilized in the town of Wakefield. The cautious thing would have been to brave out a siege in the town until his friends could bring up reinforcements, but Richard refused to be caged up like an animal and died in a gallant sortie.

George, Duke of Clarence, son of Duke Richard of York and Cecily Neville. M. Isabel, dau. and 1st coheir of Earl Richard Neville of Warwick (the "Kingmaker") and Anne de Beauchamp. 2 ch.:

1) Edward; beheaded 1499, without issue.
2) Countess Margaret of Salisbury; m. Sir Richard Pole.

George was a discontented soul and was continually plotting against his older brother, King Edward IV, who was ultimately compelled to have him tried and condemned for treason. A contemporary rumor claimed that he was put to death by drowning in a butt of malmsey wine (a wine from Greece), but, even though Shakespeare took up the story in King Richard the Third, sober historians do not give it much credit. Shakespeare, after all, was aiming to please Queen Elizabeth and accepted a bit too readily whatever might cast discredit on Richard III, whom the Queen's grandfather had overthrown.

Margaret, Countess of Salisbury, dau. and eventual heir of Duke George of Clarence and Isabel Neville. Beheaded Tower Hill, London, 27 May, 1541. M. Sir Richard, son of Geoffrey Pole and Edith St. John, and had Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Margaret refused to renounce her claim to the throne at the time of Henry VIII and was executed without trial.

Constance (Plantagenet) of York, dau. of Duke Edmund and Isabella of Castile. M. (1) Earl Thomas of Gloucester, son of Sir Edward Despenser II and Elizabeth Burghersh, and had Isabel Despenser, mother of Anne Beauchamp, mother of Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole (supra).

Constance m. (2) Earl Edmund, son of Earl Thomas de Holand II and Alice FitzAlan (part 2). There was something defective about this union, and the court later declared the children illegitimate.

Thomas of Woodstock, Duke of Gloucester, son of King Edward III and Philippe of Hainaut. M. Eleanor, dau. of Earl Humphrey de Bohun IX of Hereford and Essex and Joan FitzAlan.

Anne (Plantagenet), Countess of Hereford, Buckingham and Northampton, dau. of Duke Thomas of Gloucester and Eleanor de Bohun. D. 1438. M. (1) Earl Edmund, son of Earl Hugh Stafford of Stafford and Philippa de Beauchamp, and had Duke Humphrey Stafford I of Buckingham, father of Earl Humphrey Stafford II of Stafford, father of Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham, father of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Anne m. (3) Sir William II, son of Sir William Bourchier I and Alianore de Lovaine (part 2).

Edmund of Woodstock, Earl of Kent, son of King Edward I and Marguerite of France. B. Woodstock, 1301. D. Mar., 1329/30. M. 1325, Margaret, dau. and heir of Lord John Wake and Joan de Fenes/FitzBernard.

Joan, "the Fair Maid of Kent," Countess of Kent, dau. of Earl Edmund and Baroness Margaret Wake. B. ca. 1328. D. 1385. M. (1) ca. 1339, Sir Thomas I, Earl of Kent in right of his wife, son of Sir Robert de Holand of Upholland, and Maud, 2nd dau. and coheir of Lord Alan de la Zouche of Ashby, and had Earl Thomas de Holand II of Kent, father of Eleanor de Holand, mother of Alice de Montagu, Countess of Salisbury, mother of Earl Richard Neville II of Warwick, "the Kingmaker," father of Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pope, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Joan m. (2) 1361, Edward (Plantagenet), Prince of Wales, known as "the Black Prince," and had King Richard II of England.

POLE FAMILY

The name was pronounced Poole, much as More was pronounced Moore. I don't have the relationship of this Pole family to others that achieved prominence during the Middle Ages.

Sir Geoffrey Pole. M. Edith, dau. of Sir Oliver St. John and Margaret Beauchamp of Bletso.

Sir Richard Pole, son of Sir Geoffrey and Edith St. John. M. Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, dau. and heir of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, brother of Kings Edward IV and Richard III.

Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, son and heir of Sir Richard and Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury. B. ca. 1492. Beheaded 9 Jan., 1538/9. M. bef. May, 1520, Jane, dau. of Lord George Neville I of Abergavenny and Margaret Fenne. Henry held Ellensborough and Menmenham, co. Buckingham. He participated in the trials of St. Thomas More, the Carthusians and Queen Anne Boleyn. As the legitimate heir presumptive to the Plantagenet dynasty, it didn't take much for King Henry VIII to have him tried and executed. I don't have the dates in question, but I suspect that his mother may have outlived him. She, too, was executed because of her claim to the throne.

Catherine Pole, dau. and 1st coheir of Lord Henry and Jane Neville. M. Earl Francis, son of Lord George Hastings and Anne Stafford, and had Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne-Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

PORTUGAL, KINGS OF

Sancho I, King of Portugal, 1185-1211, son of King Alfonso I and Mathilde of Savoy (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1154. M. 1174, as her second husband, Aldonza of Aragon, dau. of Count Raymond Berenger IV of Barcelona and Queen Petronilla of Aragon.

Alfonso II, King of Portugal, 1211-1223, son of King Sancho I and Aldonza of Aragon. B. 1185. M. 1206, Urraca, dau. of King Alfonso VIII of Castile and Eleanor of England.

Alfonso III, King of Portugal, 1248-1279, son of King Alfonso II and Urraca of Castile. B. 1210. M. (2) 1254, Beatriz, illegitimate dau. of King Alfonso X of Castile and Maria de Guzman.

Dionisio I, King of Portugal, 1279-1325, son of King Alfonso III and Beatriz of Castile. D. 1261. M. 1282, Isabella, dau. of King Pedro III of Aragon and Costanza, heiress of Sicily. At least 2 ch.:
1) King Alfonso IV; m. Beatriz of Castile.
2) Constancia; m. King Fernando IV of Castile.

Alfonso IV, King of Portugal, 1325-1357, son of King Dionisio I and Isabella of Aragon. B. 1291. M. 1309, Beatriz, dau. of King Sancho IV of Castile and Maria de Molino.

Maria of Portugal, dau. of King Alfonso IV and Beatriz of Castile. B. 1313. D. 1357. M. 1328, as his first wife, King Alfonso XI, son of King Fernando IV of Castile and Constancia of Portugal, and had King Pedro I of Castile, father of father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) II of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Constancia, dau. of King Dionisio I and Isabella of Aragon. M. King Fernando IV, son of King Sancho IV of Castile and Maria de Molino, and had King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile (supra).

POYNINGS FAMILY

Adam de Poynings II, of Poynings and Pangdean, co. Sussex, son of Adam I and Beatrice N. (vol. IV, part 2). D. bef. 29 Sept., 1202. M. N. N. Adam acted as attorney for Hamelin (Plantagenet), Earl Warenne.

Michael de Poynings I of Poynings, etc., son of Adam II and N. N. D. btw. 1230 and 1243. M. bef. June, 1206, Margaret N., widow of John de Cailly. Michael took up arms against King John in 1216.

Sir Thomas de Poynings I of Poynings, etc., son of Michael I and Margaret N. D. btw. 1266 and 1272. M. bef. 1240, Ela (d. bef. 29 Sept., 1251), dau. of Robert Aiguillon and Margery N.

Sir Luke de Poynings of Poynings, etc., son of Sir Thomas I and Ela Aiguillon. D. 1293/4. M. bef. 18 Nov., 1276, Hawise N., widow of Reynold de Vautort of Harberton.

Sir Michael de Poynings II of Poynings, etc., prob. son of Sir Luke and Hawise N. Prob. killed in the Battle of Bannockburn, 1314. M. Margery N. (d. aft. Feb., 1334. Served as Member of the House of Commons for Sussex in 1312/3.

Sir Thomas de Poynings II of Poynings, etc., son of Sir Michael II and Margery N. Killed in the Battle of Honnecourt, 1339. M. ca. 1317, Agnes, dau. and coheir of Richard de Rokesley of Westwood-in-Preston and Ruxley, co. Kent, and Joan, dau. and heir of Bertram de Criol (d. 1295) and Eleanor, dau. and coheir of Maud d'Avranches.

Lord Michael de Poynings III of Poynings, etc., son of Sir Thomas II and Agnes de Rokesley. D. 1369. M. bef. 1348, Joan N. (d. 1369), widow of John de Moleyns. Michael took part in the English victories over the French at Crécy and Calais in 1345.

Lord Richard de Poynings I of Poynings, etc., son of Lord Michael III and Joan N. B. ca. 1355. D. of the plague, Villapand in Spain, 1387. M. Isabel, dau. and heir of Robert FitzPayn and Elizabeth, dau. and coheir of Sir Guy de Brian of Walwyn's Castle, co. Pembroke in Wales, Torbrian, co. Devon, and Laugharne, co. Caermarthen, Wales.

Lord Robert de Poynings of Poynings, etc., son of Lord Richard I and Isabel FitzPayn. B. Okeford-Fitzpaine, co. Dorset, 1382. D. 1446. M. (1) N. N. (d. bef. June, 1434). Robert saw action in the Battles of Cravant, 1423, Crotoy and Verneuil, 1424.

Sir Richard de Poynings II, son of Lord Robert and N. N. Killed near Orleans, 1429. M. (2) ca. 1421, Eleanor, dau. and coheir of Sir John Berkeley of Beverstone, co. Gloucester, and Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Sir John Betteshorne of Betteshorne-in-Sopley, co. Hampshire. Richard died before his father and, hence, did not inherit.

Eleanor de Poynings, dau. of Sir Richard and Eleanor Berkeley. D. 1484. M. bef. 25 June, 1435, Earl Henry IX, son of Earl Henry Percy VIII of Northumberland and Eleanor de Neville, and had Anne Percy, mother of Baroness Mary Hungerford, mother of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

RHEINECK, LORDS OF

I take that Rheineck was a castle on the Rhine near the border of Germany and the Low Countries. It should be distinguished from Rieneck, which was located near Mainz.

Hermann I, Count of Salm, son of Count Giselbert of Luxemburg and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3). D. 28 Sept., 1099. M. Sophie of Formbach (parents not traced). Hermann was elected Anti-King of the Romans, 1080-1087.

Otto I, Lord of Rheineck, then Count Palatine of the Rhine, son of Count Hermann I of Salm and Sophie of Formbach. B. ca. 1080. D. 1150. M. ca. 1113, as her second husband, Gertrud, dau. of Heinrich the Fat of Northeim, Duke of Saxony-on-the-Weser, and Gertrud, heiress of Brunswick.

Sophie of Rheineck, dau. of Count Palatine Otto and Gertrud of Northeim. D. Jerusalem, 26 Sept., 1176. M. by 1139, Count Dirk VI, son of Count Floris II of Holland and Gertrude of Lorraine, and had Count Floris III of Holland, father of Count Willem I of Holland, father of Count Floris IV, father of Alhildis, heiress of Holland, mother of Count Jan II of Holland, father of Count Willem III of Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

RHODOKANAKIS FAMILY

Unfortunately, my only information on this family comes from the less than reliable Turton.

Nikephoros Doukas Rhodokanakis, 1st Governor of Rhodes, supposed to be son of Andronikos Doukas, a favorite of Emperor Leo VI (son of Agarianos Samonas and N. N.) and Anna

Dalassena (dau. of Nikephoros Dalassenos and Sophia Palaiologa). D. 926. M. ca. 890, Sophia, dau. of Nikephoros Phokas and Anna Dalassena.

Ioannes Rhodokanakis I, 2nd Governor of Rhodes, son of Governor Nikephoros I and Sophia Phokas. B. 893. D. 943. M. 920, Maria, dau. of Niketas Sklerainos and Anna Rankabe.

Nikephoros Rhodokanakis II, 3rd Governor of Rhodes, son of Governor Ioannes I and Maria Skleraina. B. 930. D. 1001. M. 969, Maria, dau. and heir of Alexios Botoniates and Anna Phokas.

Ioannes Rhodokanakis II, Duke of Thessalonica, son of Governor Nikephoros II and Maria Botoniates. B. 972. D. 1001. M. 991, Pulkheria, dau. of Leo Argyros and Anna Koressia. Either the death date that Turton gives for Ioannes, or the birth date that he gives for his son must be in error.

Andronikos Rhodokanakis I, Duke of Thessalonica, son of Duke Ioannes and Pulkheria Argyra. B. 1003. D. 1057. M. (2) 1043, Zoe, dau. of Konstantinos Dalassenos and Anna Gaura.

Ioannes Rhodokanakis III, son of Duke Andronikos I and Zoe Dalassena. B. 1044. D. 1113. M. 1066, Anna, dau. of Leo Tornik and Theodora "d'Allas" (i.e. Dalassena?).

Andronikos Rhodokanakis, II son of Ioannes III and Anna Tornike. B. 1068. D. 1144. M. Theodora, dau. of Mikhail Tarkhaniotes and Anna Dermokaita.

Irene Rhodokanakis, dau. of Andronikos II and Theodora Tarkhaniotes. M. Protosebastokrator Andronikos, son of Emperor Ioannes II Komnenos and St. Irene (Prisca) of Hungary, and had Protosebastos Ioannes Komnenos, father of Maria Komnena, mother of Queen Isabelle d'Anjou of Jerusalem, mother of Alix de Champagne, heiress of Jerusalem, mother of Marie de Lusignan of Cyprus, mother of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle de Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Pierre de Luxembourg, Count of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

This pedigree, taken from Turton, now that I have written it down, should probably be wiped out. Another more reliable source makes the mother of Maria Komnena, who married King Amaury d'Anjou of Jerusalem, not Irene Rhodokanakis, but Irene, dau. of Grand Prince Mstislav of Kiev and Christina of Sweden. However, it is interesting, I personally cannot prove it erroneous, and it will serve as an example of the dubiousness of Turton's work.

ROUCY, COUNTS OF

Ebles II, Count of Roucy, son of Count Hildouin IV of Montdidier and Countess Alix of Roucy (vol. IV, part 2). D. 1104. M. Sibille, dau. of Duke Robert Guiscard de Hauteville of Apulia and Sichelgaita of Salerno.

Hugues I, Count of Roucy, son of Count Ebles II and Sibille de Hauteville. D. 1160. M. Aveline N.

Ade of Roucy, dau. of Count Hugues I and Aveline N. M., as his first wife, Sieur Gaucher II, son of Sieur Henri de Châtillon and Ermengarde de Montjay, and had Sieur Gui de Châtillon II, father of Sieur Gaucher de Châtillon III, father of Count Hugues de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Count Gui I de Châtillon of Blois and Saint-Pol, father of Count Gui II de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Count Jean de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, father of Countess Mathilde de Châtillon of Saint-Pol, mother of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg II of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas

Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SAARBRÜCKEN, COUNTS OF

Siegbert I, Count in the Saargau. Occ. 1030. D. by 1085. M. N. N.

Siegbert II, Count in the Saargau, son of Count Siegbert I and N. N. B. ----. D. by 1118. M. N. von Eppenstein.

Friedrich, Count of Saarbrücken, son of Count Siegbert II and N. von Eppenstein. B. ----. D. by 1135. M. Gisèle, dau. of Duke Simon of Lorraine and Adèle of Hainaut. At least 2 ch.:
1) Count Simon I; m. Mathilde of Sponheim.
2) Agnes; m. Duke Friedrich II of Swabia (vol. IV, part 3).

Simon I, Count of Saarbrücken, son of Count Friedrich and Gisèle of Lorraine. B. ----. D. 23 June, 1181 or 1182. M. Mathilde, dau. of Count Meginhard of Sponheim and Mechtilde of Mörsberg.

Sophie of Saarbrücken, dau. of Count Simon I and Mechtilde of Mörsberg. B. ----. D. by 21 June, 1221. M. Duke Heinrich III, son of Duke Heinrich II of Limburg and Mathilde of Saffenberg, and had Duke Walram IV of Limburg, father of Count Heinrich II of Luxemburg, father of Valeran de Luxemburg I, S. de Beaurevoir, father of Valeran de Luxemburg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Chatelain of Lille, father of Gui de Luxemburg, Count of St.-Pol, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxemburg, Count of Brienne, father of Jacquette de Luxemburg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SABRAN, LORDS OF

Guillaume de Sabran, son of Sieur Rainou and Guillerme N. (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1190. D. 1260. M. Ermensinde N.

Elzéarde de Sabran, son of Guillaume and Ermensinde N. D. ca. 1280. M. 1260, Cécile, dau. of Sieur Isnard III d'Agoult and Beatrix de Rians.

Ermengaud de Sabran, Count of Ariano, son of Elzéarde and Cécile d'Agoult. D. 1310. M. (2) 1290, as her first husband, Alix, dau. of Raymond de Baux and Eustachie d'Estendart.

Guillaume de Sabran, Count of Ariano, son of Count Ermengaud and Alix de Baux. D. 1353. M. Francesca, dau. of Count Tommaso of Celano and Isabella d'Acquaviva.

Jeanne de Sabran, dau. of Count Guillaume and Francesca of Celano. M. Count Nicola of Nola, son of Count Roberto Orsini of Nola and Sueva de Baux, and had Sueva Orsini, mother of Marguerite de Baux, mother of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SANDNES, LORDS OF

Kaare Edmundsson, (Lord) of Bergla. M. N. N.

Eyvin Lambe (of Bergla), son of Kaare Emundsson and N. N. M. Sigrid of Sandnes.

Finn Eyvinsson, (Lord) of Sandnes, son of Eyvin Lambe and Sigrid of Sandnes. M. Gunhild, dau. of one Haakon and Ingebjorg, dau. of King Harald I Haarfager of Norway.

Njal Finnsson, (Lord) of Sandnes, son of (Lord) Finn Eyvinsson and Gunhild. M. N. N.

Astrid of Sandnes, dau. of (Lord) Njal Finnsson and N. N. M. King Emund II, son of King Olaf III Skotkonung of Sweden and Endis of Wendland, and had N. of Sweden, mother of King Inge I of Sweden, father of Christina of Sweden, mother of Rotislaw of Kiev, father of Prince Mstislaw of Novgorod, father of Prince Mstislaw of Galisz, father of N. of Galisz, mother of Elisabeth of Cumania, mother of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SAN SEVERINO, LORDS OF

My source, Turton, does not actually call the persons of this pedigree Lords of San Severino, but it would be scarcely credible if they were not. The gazetteer lists two Italian towns of this name, one in Lucania, at the instep of the boot of Italy, and one in the province of Le Marche, somewhat close to Ancona. I don't know which one was the seat of this family.

Turgisius, supposed to have been a Norman, doubtlessly with Robert Guiscard. M. N. N. At least 2 ch.: 1) Robert, Count of Acerra; m. N. N.
2) Roger, Lord of San Severino; m. Sirca of Salerno.

Robert, Count of Acerra, son of Turgisius and N. N. M. N. N.

N., of Acerra, dau. of Count Robert and N. N. M. Lord Rinaldo I, son of Lord Landone IV of Aquino and N. N., and had Sibilla d'Aquino, mother of Mahaud de Hauteville of Sicily, mother of Count Gauthier IV of Brienne, father of Count Hugues of Brienne, father of Count Gauthier V of Brienne, Duke of Athens, father of Isabelle of Brienne, mother of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite of Brienne, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Roger I, Lord of San Severino, son of Turgisius and N. N. M. Sirca, dau. Pandolfo of Salerno (son of Prince Guaimar III of Salerno and Gaitelgrima of Benevento) and N. N.

Roger II, Lord of San Severino, son of Lord Roger I and Sirca of Salerno. M. N. N.

Henri I, Lord of San Severino, son of Roger II and N. N. M. N. N.

Guillaume I, Lord of San Severino, son of Lord Henri and N. N. M. Isabelle, dau. of Count Silvestre II de Hauteville of Marsico and N. N.

Guillaume II, Lord of San Severino, son of Lord Guillaume I and Isabelle de Hauteville of Marsico. M. N. N.

Thomas I, Lord of San Severino, son of Lord Guillaume II and N. N. M. Perna N.

Roger III, Lord of San Severino, son of Lord Thomas I and Perna N. M. N., dau. of Obizo di Fiesco of Lavagna and N. N.

Thomas II, Lord of San Severino, son of Lord Roger III and N. di Fiesco of Lavagna. M. (1) Isnarde, dau. of Émile d'Agoult (parents not traced) and N. N.

Henri II, Lord of San Severino, son of Lord Thomas II and Isnarde d'Agoult. M. Hilaria, dau. of Roger de Loria, the Admiral, and N. N.

Roger IV de San Severino, Count of Mileto, son of Lord Henri II and Hilaria de Loria. M. Marquise, dau. of Guillaume de Baux and Marquise d'Albaron.

Jeanne de San Severino, dau. of Count Robert IV and Marquise de Baux. M. Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, son of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III and Isabelle of Brienne, and had Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SAY OF BERLING SEALE.

As barons the Says must have been lords of a castle. My notes indicate a seat for only one member of the pedigree, that is, Berling Seale, and I simply do not know whether it is valid for the others.

Geoffrey de Say I, son of William I and Beatrice de Mandeville (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1215. M. Lettice, dau. of Walkelin Maminot and N.N.

Geoffrey de Say II, son of Geoffrey I and Lettice Maminot. M. Alice, dau. and coheir of John de Chesney. Geoffrey was one of the guarantors for the observance of the Magna Carta.

William de Say I of Berling Seale, co. Kent, son of Geoffrey II and Alice de Chesney. D. 1272. M. Sibyl, dau. of John Marshall of Lenton and N. N.

Lord William de Say II, son of William I and Sibyl Marshall. D. 1295. M. Mary N. William was summoned as a baron to the House of Lords in 1294.

Lord Geoffrey de Say III, son of Lord William II and Mary N. D. 1322. M. Idoine, dau. of Lord William de Leyburn and Juliana de Sandwich.

Lord Geoffrey de Say IV, son of Lord Geoffrey III and Idoine de Leyburn. D. 1359. M. Maud, dau. of Earl Guy de Beauchamp of Warwick and Alice de Toeni. At least 2 ch.:

1) Idoine; m. Lord John de Clinton III.
2) Joan; m. Sir William Fiennes.

Idoine de Say, dau. and coheir of Lord Geoffrey IV and Maud de Beauchamp. M. Lord John III, son of Lord John de Clinton II and Margery Corbet, and had Sir William de Clinton I, father of Lord William Clinton II, father of Lord John Clinton IV, father of Lord John Clinton V, father of Lord John Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes IV, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SEVILLE, SULTANS OF

The Sultans of Seville belonged to what is called the Abbadite dynasty, which seems to have been of Arab origin.

Na`im. M. N. N.

Ittaf, son of Na`im and N. N. M. N. N.

`Amr I, son of Ittaf and N. N. M. N. N.

Aslam, son of `Amr I and N. N. M. N. N.

`Amr II. son of Aslam and N. N. M. N. N.

`Abbad, son of `Amr II and N. N. M. N. N.

Karim, son of `Abbad and N. N. M. N. N.

Isma`il, son of Karim and N. N. M. N. N.

Sultan Muhammad I of Seville, son of Isma`il and N. N. D. 1042. M. N., dau. of Mujahid, Emir of Denia and the Balearic Islands, son of Emir Yusuf.

Sultan `Abbad of Seville, son of Sultan Muhammad I and N. of Denia. D. 1069. M. N. N.

Sultan Muhammad II of Seville, son of Sultan `Abbad and N. N. B. 1040. D. 1095. M. N. N. Muhammad was the last Islamic Sultan of Seville.

Zayda of Seville, renamed Elisabeth, dau. of Sultan Muhammad II and N. N. M., as his third wife, King Alfonso VI, son of King Fernando I of Castile and Sancha, heiress of Leon, and had Sancha of Castile, mother of Rodrigo Rodriguez de Lara, father of Sancha Rodriguez de Lara, mother of Maria Gonsalez Giron, mother of Maria Guillen de Guzman, mother of Beatriz of Castile, mother of King Dionisio I of Portugal, father of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SKIPWITH FAMILY

The Skipwiths were lords of Skipwith, co. Lincoln. They are a branch of the baronial Stuteville family.

Patrick de Stuteville of Skipwith, son of Robert de Stuteville II and Erneburge N. (vol. IV, part 1). M. Beatrice, dau. and heir of Payn de Langtun and N. N.

Geoffrey de Skipwith of Skipwith, son of Patrick de Stuteville and Beatrice de Langtun.. M. Marianna, dau. and heir of William de Manithorp and N. N.

Reginald de Skipwith of Skipwith, son of Geoffrey and Marianna de Manithorp. B. ca. 1160. M. N. N.

Sir William de Skipwith I of Skipwith, son of Reginald and N. N. B. ca. 1195. M. Alice, dau. and heir of Sir John de Thorpe of Thorpe, co. Lincoln, and N. N.

Sir John de Skipwith I of Thorpe, son of Sir William I and Alice de Thorpe. B. ca. 1225. M. Isabel, dau. and heir of Sir Robert de Arches of Wransby, co. Lincoln, and N. N.

Sir John de Skipwith II of Beaksby, co. Lincoln, son of Sir John I and Isabel des Arches. B. ca. 1260. M. Margaret, dau. and coheir of Sir Herbert de Flinton (of Flinton), co. York, and Cecilia de la Lynde.

William de Skipwith II of Beaksby, son of Sir John II and Margaret de Flinton. B. ca. 1298. M. Margaret, dau. of Sir Ralph fitz Simon of Ormsby, co. Lincoln, and Margaret (de Ormsby).

Sir William Skipwith III of Skipwith, son of William II and Margaret Fitz Ralph. B. ca. 1325. D. aft. 1392. M. Alice, dau. of Sir William Hiltoft of Hiltoft-in-Ingoldmells, co. Lincoln, and Alice Muer.

Sir John Skipwith III of Ormsby, son of Sir William III and Alice Hiltoft. B. ca. 1351. D. Covenham, 15 July, 1415. M. Alice, dau. of Sir Frederick Tilney and N. N.

Sir Thomas Skipwith of Ormsby, son of Sir John III and Alice Tilney. B. ca. 1389. D. 30 Nov., 1457. M. Margaret, dau. and coheir of Sir John Willoughby of Willoughby and Alice Beke.

Sir William Skipwith IV of Covenham, co. Lincoln, son of Sir Thomas and Margaret Willoughby. B. ca. 1428. D. Covenham, 28 Nov., 1487. M. (1) Joan Mortimer; (2) Agnes, dau. of Sir John Constable and Margaret Umfreville.

Alice Skipwith, dau. of Sir William IV and Agnes Constable. B. 1476. M. ca. 1498, Sir John III, son of Sir Robert Markham IV and Joan Daubeny, and had Sir John Markham IV, father of Isabella Markham, mother of Sir John Harrington II, father of John Harrington III, father of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SPONHEIM, COUNTS OF

Stefan, Count of Sponheim. D. 25 Feb., 1118. M. Sophie N. He was the Advocate of the Abbey of Sponheim.

Meginhard I, Count of Sponheim, son of Count Stefan and Sophie N. B. ----. D. 28 Feb., 1155. M. by 1124, Mechtilde, dau. and heir of Cour.t Albrecht I of Mörsberg, Winterthur and Kyburg (see Kyburg) and Mahaud of Bar-le-Duc.

Mathilde of Sponheim, dau. of Count Meginhard I and Mechtilde of Mörsberg. M. Count Simon, son of Count Friedrich of Saarbrücken and Gisèle of Lorraine, and had Sophie of Saarbrücken, mother of Duke Walram IV of Limburg, father of Count Heinrich II of Luxemburg, father of Valeran de Luxemburg I, S. de Beaurevoir, father of Valeran de Luxemburg II, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Chatelain of Lille, father of Gui de Luxemburg, Count of St.-Pol, father of Jean de Luxemburg, Sieur de Beaurevoir, father of Pierre de Luxemburg, Count of Brienne, father of Jacquette de Luxemburg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

STAFFORD OF STAFFORD.

The Staffords during the Wars of the Roses were staunch Lancastrians. They even had some sort of claim to the English throne. As a result, two were killed in battle, and two had their heads chopped off.

Hugh Stafford, Earl of Stafford, son of Earl Ralph and Margaret de Audley (vol. IV, part 3). M. Philippa. dau. of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp I of Warwick and Catherine de Mortimer. At least 2 ch.: 1) Earl Edmund; m. Anne (Plantagenet).
2) Margaret; m. Earl Ralph Neville II.

Edmund Stafford, Earl of Stafford, son of Earl Hugh and Philippa de Beauchamp. B. 1378. D. Shrewsbury, 1403. M. Anne, dau. of Duke Thomas (Plantagenet) of Gloucester and Eleanor de Bohun. Edmund was made a Knight of the Garter in 1402 and was appointed Lord Constable of England in 1403, but he was killed the same year at Shrewsbury.

Humphrey Stafford I, Earl of Stafford and Duke of Buckingham. B. 1402. D. Northampton, 1460. M. bef. 18 Oct., 1424, Anne, dau. of Earl Ralph Neville of Westmoreland and his second wife, Joan Beaufort. Humphrey was a zealous Lancastrian. He served as Lieutenant General of Normandy, 1430-1432, and Captain of Calais, 1442-1451. In 1450 he was appointed Warden of the Cinque Ports and Constable of Dover and Queensborough Castles. He was created Duke of Buckingham in 1444, apparently because his grandfather, Thomas of Woodstock, had been Earl of Buckingham. Humphrey was killed at the Battle of Northampton.

Humphrey Stafford II, Earl of Stafford, son of Duke Humphrey I and Anne Neville. D. St. Albans, 1455. M. Margaret, dau. and heir of Duke Edmund Beaufort of Somerset and Eleanor Beauchamp. Humphrey was killed in the Battle of Saint Albans and died before his father; he did not inherit the dukedom.

Henry Stafford, Duke of Buckingham, son of Earl Humphrey II and Margaret Beaufort. B. 1455. Beheaded Salisbury, 1483. M. Katharine, dau. of Earl Richard Wydeville of Rivers and Jacquette de Luxembourg, and sister of Queen Elizabeth Wydeville, wife of King Edward IV. At least 2 ch.: 1) Duke Edward; m. Eleanor Percy.
2) Anne; m. Lord George Hastings.
Henry was made a Knight of the Bath in 1465 and a Knight of the Garter in 1474. In 1483 he was appointed Lord High Constable of England and Warden of the Cinque Ports. As a brother-in-law of the Queen, Henry had made out well enough under the Yorkist King Edward IV, but when Edward was succeeded by King Richard III, Henry rose in revolt and assisted the future Henry VII to come from France to England. He was marching toward London but had the misfortune to be blocked by the River Avon in flood. Then royalist troops came in from behind and blocked his escape. His troops melted away, and he was caught hiding in a peasant's hovel. King Richard, outraged by his treachery, showed no mercy.

Anne Stafford, dau. of Duke Henry and Katharine Wydeville. M. Lord George, son of Lord Edward Hastings and Baroness Mary Hungerford, and had Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

STOURTON FAMILY

Stourton was the name of the family's castle.

William de Stourton I of Stourton. Occurs 1325-1341. M. Joan N.

John de Stourton I of Stourton, son of William I and Joan N. Occurs 1335-1380. M. (1) Lettice N.l (2) Alice N.

William de Stourton II of Stourton, son of John I and either Lettice N. or Alice N. D. 18 Sept., 1413. M. bef. 1398, Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Sir John Moigne of Maddington, co. Wiltshire, and Easton, co. Essex, and Joan, dau. of John Belvale. Easton had been the lordship of the Lovaine family, suggesting that Elizabeth may have descended from Godfrey de Lovaine.

Lord John Stourton II of Stourton, son of William II and Elizabeth Moigne. D. 25 Nov., 1462. M. Margery, dau. of Sir John Wadham of Merrifield, co. Somerset, and Joan Wrottesley. John served as Treasurer of the Household, presumably to King Henry VI.

Lord William Stourton III of Stourton, son of Lord John II and Margery Wadham. B. ca. 1430. D. 18 Feb., 1477/8. M. bef. 18 May, 1450, Margaret, dau. and 1st coheir of Sir John Chidiock of Chidiock and Caundle, co. Dorset, and Katherine Lumley.

Lord Edward Stourton of Stourton, son of Lord William III and Margaret Chidiock. B. ca. 1463. D. 13 Dec., 1535. M. Agnes, dau. of John Fauntleroy of Marsh, co. Dorset, and Joan, dau. and coheir of John Walsh of Purbeck, co. Dorset.

Lord William Stourton IV of Stourton, son of Lord Edward and Agnes Fauntleroy. B. by 1505. D. Newhaven, 16 Sept., 1548. M. Elizabeth, half sister of Duke John Dudley of Northumberland and dau. of Sir Edmund Dudley, the Speaker (vol. IV, part 4), and Anne, dau. of Sir Thomas Windsor and Elizabeth Andrews.

Ursula Stourton, dau. of Lord William IV and Elizabeth Dudley. D. 4 Sept., 1551. M. bef. 1516, as his second wife, Earl Edward of Lincoln, son of Sir Thomas Clinton-Fiennes III and Joan Poynings, and had Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

STRATTON FAMILY

John Stratton of Lye Hall, Weston, co. Norfolk. D. aft. 1439. M. aft. 1423, Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Hugh Lutterell of Dunster, co. Somerset, and Catherine Beaumont.

Elizabeth Stratton, dau. of John and Elizabeth Lutterell. M. (2) John Andrews of Bayleham, co. Suffolk, and had Elizabeth Andrews, mother of Anne Windsor, mother of Elizabeth Dudley, mother of Ursula Stourton, mother of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

SWEDEN, KINGS OF

Edmund II, King of Sweden, son of King Olaf III Skotkonung (vol. IV, part 2) and his first wife, Endis, dau. of a Wendish leader or ruler. D. 1054. M. Astrid, dau. of Njal Finnsson, Lord of Sandnes, and N. N.

N., dau. of King Edmund II and Astrid of Sandnes. M. King Stenkill of Sweden (d. 1066), son of one Ragnwald and Astrid, dau. of Lord Finn of Halgoland.

Inge I, King of Sweden, son of King Stenkill and N., dau. of King Edmund II of Sweden. D. 1110. M. Christina N.

Christina of Sweden, dau. of King Inge I and Christina N. M., as his first wife, Grand Prince Mstislav I Harald, son of Grand Prince Vladimir II of Kiev and Gytha of England, and had Rotislav of Kiev, father of Prince Mstislav of Novgorod, father of Prince Mstislav of Galisz (Galicia), father of N. of Galisz, mother of Elisabeth of Cumania, mother of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

TENREMOND, LORDS OF

Reingot I, Lord of Tenremond,, perh. son of Count Adalbert of Ghent (m. Ermengarde, dau. of Count Baldwin IV of Flanders and Otgive of Luxemburg), son of Count Arnulf of Holland and Luitgarde of Luxemburg. M. N. N.

Reingot II, Lord of Tenremond, son of Lord Reingot I and N. N. M. N. N.

N., Lady of Tenremond, dau. and heir of Lord Reingot II and N. N. M. Sieur Gauthier I, son of Sieur Baudouin de Gant of Alost (m. Ade N.), son of Sieur Raoul and Gisèle of Luxemburg.

Daniel de Gant, Lord of Tenremond, son of Lord Gauthier I of Tenremond and N., Dame de Tenremond. M. N. N.

Gauthier de Gant II, Lord of Tenremond, son of Lord Daniel
and N. N. M. N. N.

Gauthier de Gant III, Lord of Tenremond, son of Lord Gauthier II and N. N. M. Alix, dau. of Sieur Renaud de Rossoy (son of Sieur Roger and Elisabeth, dau. of Count Gervase of Rethel and Elisabeth of Namur) and Juliane, dau. of Sieur Nicholas of Rumigny and Alix of Hainaut.

Mathilde de Gant of Tenremond, dau. of Lord Gauthier III and Alix de Rossoy. M. Sieur Guillaume II, son of Sieur Robert de Béthune V and Adelaide of Saint-Pol, and had Guillaume de Béthune, father of Mathilde de Béthune, mother of Chatelain Jean III (de Péronne) of Lille, father of Chatelain Jean IV of Lille, father of Chatelaine Guyotte of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean (V) de Luxembourg of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

THWENG FAMILY

This was a Yorkshire family.

Robert fitz Robert de Thweng. Occurs 1166-1172. M. Emma, dau. and eventual coheir of Thomas Darel of Lund, co. York.

Marmaduke de Thweng I, son of Robert fitz Robert and Emma Darel. D. aft. 23 Nov., 1234. M. N. N. Marmaduke joined with the barons against King John. He served as coroner of Yorkshire and as a justice itinerant.

Robert de Thweng II, son of Marmaduke I and N. N. D. aft. 17 June, 1246. M. by 1229, as her second husband, Maud, niece and heir of William de Kilton (of Kilton), perh. dau. of Roger de Kilton. Robert was successful in a protest to the Pope against the practice of appointing foreign clergymen to English benefices.

Sir Marmaduke de Thweng II, son of Robert II and Maud (de Kilton). D. 1282. M. ca. 1242, Lucy, 2nd dau. and coheir of Piers de Brus of Skelton, co. York, and Hawise, dau, and coheir of William de Lancaster of Kendal, co. Westmoreland. At least 3 ch.:

1) Robert Thweng III; m. Matilda Hansard.
2) Lord Marmaduke III; m. Isabel de Ros.
3) Cecily Thweng; m. Sir William Constable II.

Marmaduke was made a knight banneret in 1260. He made the pilgrimage to Santiago. He apparently fought in the Battle of Lewes on the King's side, as he was taken prisoner there.

Lord Marmaduke de Thweng III, son of Sir Marmaduke II and Lucy de Brus. M. Isabel, dau. of Robert de Ros of Belvoir and Isabel d'Aubigny, heiress of Belvoir.

Katharine de Thweng, dau. of Lord Marmaduke III and Isabel de Ros. M. Sir Ralph, son of Elias Daubeny and Hawise N., and had Elizabeth Daubeny, mother of Lord William Botreaux III, father of Lord William Botreaux IV, father of Baroness Margaret Botreaux, mother of Lord Robert Hungerford II, father of Sir Thomas Hungerford II, father of Baroness Mary Hungerford, mother of Lord George Hastings, father of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Cecily de Thweng, dau. of Sir Marmaduke II and Lucy de Brus. M. Sir William II, son of Sir Robert Constable II and Adele d'Oyli, and had Simon Constable, father of Sir Robert Constable III, father of Sir John Constable I, father of Sir John Constable II, father of Sir William Constable III, father of Sir John Constable III, father of Agnes Constable, mother of Alice Skipwith, mother of Sir John Markham IV, father of Isabella Markham, mother of Sir John Harrington II, father of John Harrington III, claimed father of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

TOENI FAMILY

Roger de Toeni II of Flamstead, son of Ralph I and Alice of Northumberland (vol. IV, part 1). B. 1104. D. btw. 1157 and 1162. M. by 1138, Ide, dau. of Count Baudouin III of Hainaut and Yolande of Guelders. Roger founded the Monastery of St. Giles, Flamstead.

Ralph de Toeni II of Flamstead, son of Roger II and Ide of Hainaut. D. 1162. M. Margaret, dau. of Earl Robert de Beaumont II of Leicester and Amice de Gael.

Roger de Toeni III of Flamstead, son of Ralph II and Margaret de Beaumont. B. ca. 1160. D. ca. 1209. M. Constance, dau. of Viscount Richard de Beaumont of Maine and N. de l'Aigle. Roger took part in the 3rd Crusade. He was given Alrichescote, co. Devon.

Ralph de Toeni III of Flamstead, son of Roger III and Constance de Beaumont. B. ca. 1189/90. D. 29 Sept., 1239 at sea en route to the crusade. M. Petronel, dau. of Lord Walter de Lacy of Meath and Margery de Braose.

Roger de Toeni IV of Flamstead, son of Ralph III and Petronel de Lacy. B. btw. 1231 and 1239. D. by 12 May, 1264. M. (2) Isabel N.

Ralph de Toeni IV of Flamstead, son of Roger IV and Isabel N. B. 1254/5. D. by 29 Jan., 1295. M. Mary N., who was prob. a Scotswoman.

Alice de Toeni of Flamstead, dau. and heir of Ralph IV and Mary N. B. 1283/4. D. by 8 Jan., 1324/5. M. (1) Thomas de Leyburn (d. 1309/10). Alice m. (2) ca. 1309/10, Earl Guy, son of Earl William de Beauchamp of Warwick and Maud fitz John, and had Earl Thomas de Beauchamp I of Warwick, father of Earl Thomas de Beauchamp II of Warwick, father of Earl Richard de Beauchamp of Warwick, father of Anne de Beauchamp, mother of Isabel Neville, mother of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

TONNERRE, COUNTS OF

Tonnerre had been acquired by marriage by Count Guillaume I of Nevers, who then divided the two counties between two sons.

Guillaume, Count of Tonnerre, son of Count Guillaume I of Nevers and Countess Ermengarde of Tonnerre (vol. IV, part 3). M. N. N.

Aldesinde of Tonnerre, dau. of Count Guillaume I and N. N. M. Sieur Aymon II, son of Sieur Archembaud IV de Bourbon and Philippe of Auvergne, and had Sieur Archembaud VII de Bourbon, father of Sieur Archembaud VIII de Bourbon, father of Dame Mahaud de Bourbon, mother of Sieur Archembaud IX de Dampierre of Bourbon, father of Sieur Archembaud X de Dampierre of Bourbon, father of Marguerite de Bourbon, mother of King Henri I de Champagne of Navarre, father of Queen Jeanne of Navarre, mother of Isabelle of France, mother of King Edward III of England, father of Duke Lionel (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Philippa (Plantagenet) of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

TOUCY, LORDS OF

Ithier I, Sieur de Toucy. D. ca. 1060. M. N. N.

Norgeaud I, Sieur de Toucy, son of Sieur Ithier I and N. N. D. ca. 1120. M. Ermengarde N.

Ithier III, Sieur de Toucy, son of Sieur Norgeaud I and Ermengarde N. D. ca. 1147. M. N. N.

Norgeaud II, Sieur de Toucy, son of Sieur Ithier III and N. N. D. ca. 1173. M. N. N.

Ithier IV, Sieur de Toucy, son of Sieur Norgeaud II and N. N. D. ca. 1206. M. Agnes, dau. of Sieur Gui de Dampierre I and Helvide de Baudemont.

Ithier V, Sieur de Toucy, son of Sieur Ithier IV and Agnes de Dampierre. D. 1218. M. Elisabeth N.

Jean I, Sieur de Toucy, son of Sieur Ithier V and Elisabeth N. D. 1253. M., as her third husband, Emme, dau. of Sieur Gui VI de Laval and Hawise de Craon.

Jeanne de Toucy, dau. of Sieur Jean I and Emme de Laval. D. 1317. M., as his second wife, Count Thibaud IV, son of Count Henri II of Bar and Philippe of Dreux, and had Isabelle of Bar, mother of Alix de Dampierre of Flanders, mother of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

TOUL, COUNTS OF

Toul is a city of Lorraine in northeastern France.

Raimbaud, Count of Toul. D. ca. 1019. M. Gisèle N.

Renard I, Count of Toul, son of Count Raimbaud and Gisèle N. M. N. N.

Renard II, Count of Toul, son of Count Renard I and N. N. D. ca. 1034. M. N. N.

Gertrude of Toul, dau. and coheir of Count Renard II and N. N. M. Frédéric I, Count of Toul in right of his wife.

Frédéric II, Count of Toul, son of Count Frédéric I & Gertrude of Toul. D. ca. 1071. M. N. N.

Renard III, Count of Toul, son of Count Frédéric II and N. N. D. ca. 1097. M., as her first husband, Gisèle, dau. of Count Gérard I of Vaudemont and Heilwig of Egisheim.

Frédéric III, Count of Toul, son of Count Renard III and Gisèle of Vaudemont. D. ca. 1140. M. Adelheid, dau. of Count Ugo V of Lower Alsace (son of Count Eberhard V and N. N.) and Mathilde of Lithuania.

Henri, Count of Toul, son of Count Frédéric III and Adelheid of Lower Alsace. M. N. N.

Frédéric IV, Count of Toul, son of Count Henri and N. N. D. ca. 1163. M. Helvide, dau. of Duke Simon I of Lorraine and Adelaide of Hainaut.

Beatrix of Toul, dau. of Count Frédéric IV and Helvide of Lorraine. M. (2), as his first wife Matthieu of Lorraine, Count of Toul in right of his wife, son of Duke Matthieu I of Lorraine and Berthe of Swabia, and had Mathilde de Lorraine of Toul, mother of Count Hugues II de Vitry of Rethel, father of Mathilde of Rethel, mother of Yolande de Coucy, mother of Mathilde de Mortaigne of Tournai, mother of Chatelain Jean IV (de Péronne) of Lille, father of Chatelaine Guyotte of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean (V) de Luxembourg of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

TOULOUSE, COUNTS OF

Raymond IV de St. Gilles, Count of (Toulouse and) Tripoli, son of Count Pons III of Toulouse and Almode of La Marche (vol. IV, part 1). D. 1105. M. (3) 1094, Elvira, dau. of King Alfonso VI of Castile and Ximena de Guzman.

Alphonse Jourdain, Count of Toulouse, son of Count Raymond IV and Elvira of Castile. B. 1103. D. 1148. M. Faydide, dau. of Sieur Raymond le Decan de Posquières and N. d'Uzès.

Laurence of Toulouse, dau. of Count Alphonse Jourdain and Faydide de Posquières-Uzès. M. Count Dodon, son of Count Bernard III of Comminges and Diaz de Muret, and had Count Bernard IV of Comminges, father of Beatrix of Comminges, mother of Bermond d'Anduze, Sieur de la Voute, father of Tiburge d'Anduze of La Voute, mother of Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

TOUR DU PIN, LORDS OF LA.

Bernard III, Count of Auvergne, son of Count Bernard II and Ermengarde of Chalon. M. N. N.

Giraud I, Sieur de la Tour, son of Count Bernard III of Auvergne and N. N. D. ca. 960. M. Gausberge, dau. of Viscount Berlion of Vienne and N. N.

Berlion I, Sieur de la Tour, son of Sieur Giraud I and Gausberge of Vienne. D. ca. 1004. M. Liutgarde N.

Berlion II, Sieur de la Tour, son of Sieur Berlion I and Liutgarde N. M. N. N.

Berlion III, Sieur de la Tour, son of Sieur Berlion II and N. N. D. ca. 1080. M. Eldegarde N.

Berlion IV, Sieur de la Tour, son of Sieur Berlion III and Eldegarde N. D. ca. 1107. M. N. N.

Giraud II, Sieur de la Tour du Pin, son of Sieur Berlion IV of La Tour and N. N. D. ca. 1122. M. Marie N.

Albert I, Sieur de la Tour du Pin, son of Sieur Giraud II and Marie N. D. ca. 1161. M. Alix N.

Albert II, Sieur de la Tour du Pin, son of Sieur Albert I and Alix N. D. ca. 1210. M. ca. 1190, Marie, dau. of Count Robert IV of Auvergne and Mahaud of Burgundy.

Alasie de la Tour du Pin, dau. of Sieur Albert II and Marie of Auvergne, M. Count Guillaume II, son of Count Guillaume I of Geneva and Beatrix de Valperge, and had Henri of Geneva, father of Eleanor of Geneva, mother of Guillaume de Baux, father of Guillaume de Baux, father of Marquise de Baux, mother of Jeanne de San Severino, mother of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

UFFORD FAMILY

The Uffords were a branch of the Peyton family.

Reynold de Peyton of Peyton-in-Boxford, co. Suffolk. D. 1136. M. N. N. Reynold was dapifer (steward) to Earl Hugh Bigod.

John de Peyton i of Peyton, son of Reynold and N. N. Occurs during the reign of King Stephen (1135-1154). M. N. N.

Neel (Nigel) de Peyton of Peyton, son of John I and N. N. M. N. N.

John de Peyton II of Peyton, son of Neel and N. N. M. N. N.

John de Peyton III of Peyton, son of John II and N. N. Occurs during the reign of King Richard I (1089-1099). M. N. N.

Sir John de Peyton IV or Peyton, son of John III and N. N. M. Clemence N.

Robert de I Ufford of Ufford, so. Suffolk, son of Sir John de Peyton IV and Clemence N. D. 1298. M. (1) by 12 May, 1273, Mary N., widow of William de Say. Robert served as Justiciar of Ireland, 1268-1270 and 1276-1281. In 1270 he went on crusade to Acre with Prince Edward, the future King Edward I.

Lord Robert de Ufford II of Ufford, son of Robert I and Mary N. D. 1316. M. Cecily, dau. of Robert de Valoignes II of Hickling, co. Norfolk, and Eve de Criketot. At least 2 ch.:

1) Earl Robert III; m. Margaret de Norwich.
2) Sir Edmund; m. Sibyl de Pierrepont.

Robert was summoned for military service in Scotland and Ireland. He was summoned to the House of Lords in 1309.

Robert de Ufford III, Earl of Suffolk, son of Lord Robert II and Cecily de Valoignes. D. 1369. M. Margaret, dau. and eventual heir of Sir Walter de Norwich of Sculthorpe, co. Norfolk, and Bramfield and Mellis, co. Suffolk, and Catherine de Hetherset. Robert was one of the first Knights of the Garter. He took part in the French wars and was present at the Battles of Cadsand, 1337, Crécy, 1346, Calais, 1347, and Poitiers, 1356. He served as Admiral of the Northern Fleet.

Margaret de Ufford, dau. and eventual coheir of Earl Robert III and Margaret de Norwich. D. 1375. M. by 25 Apr., 1344, as his first wife, Lord William III, son of Lord Henry de Ferrers of Groby and Isabel de Verdon, and had Margaret de Ferrers of Groby, mother of Earl Richard de Beauchamp of Warwick, father of Eleanor de Beauchamp, mother of Margaret Beaufort, mother of Duke Henry Stafford of Buckingham, father of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Sir Edmund de Ufford of Ufford and Horsford, co. Suffolk, son of Lord Robert II and Cecily de Valoignes. M. Sibyl, dau. of Sir Simon de Pierrepont and N. N.

Sir Robert de Ufford of Ufford and Horsford, son of Sir Edmund and Sibyl de Pierrepont. M. Helen or Alianore, dau. of Sir Thomas Felton of Felton and N. N.

Joan de Ufford, dau. of Sir Robert and Helen/Alianore Felton. M. Sir William, son of Thomas Bowet II of Wrentham and Margaret N,, and had Elizabeth Bowet, mother of Baroness Joan Dacre, mother of Elizabeth Fiennes, mother of Lord John de Clinton VI, father of (Lord) Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Edward Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

UMFREVILLE FAMILY

Richard de Umfreville, of Prudhoe and Redesdale, son of Odinel and Alice de Lucy (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1226/7. M. N. N.

Gilbert de Umfreville I, Earl of Angus, son of Richard and N. N. D. bef. 13 Mar., 1244/5. M. Countess Maud, dau. of Earl Malcolm of Angus and Mary de Berkeley.

Gilbert de Umfreville II, Earl of Angus, son of Earl Gilbert I and Countess Maud of Angus. B. ca. 1244. D. bef. 13 Oct., 1307. M. Elizabeth, 3rd dau. of Earl Alexander Comyn of Buchan and Elizabeth, 3rd dau. and coheir of Earl Roger de Quincy of Winchester.

Robert de Umfreville, Earl of Angus, son of Earl Gilbert II and Elizabeth Comyn. B. ca. 1277. D. Mar., 1325. M. (2) Alianore N. Robert served as lieutenant of the King of England for Scotland in 1308.

Thomas de Umfreville of Harbottle and Otterburn, co. Northumberland, Hessle, co. York, and Holmside, co. Durham, son of Earl Robert and Alianore N. D. 21 May, 1387. M. (or had as mistress) Joan, dau. of Adam de Roddam and N. N.

Margaret de Umfreville, dau. of Thomas and Joan de Roddam. M. Sir John III, son of Sir William Constable III and Elizabeth Metham, and had Agnes Constable, mother of Alice Skipwith, mother of Sir John Markham IV, father of Isabella Markham, mother of Sir John Harrington II, father of John Harrington III, claimed father of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

URGEL, COUNTS OF

Armengol V, Count of Urgel, son of Count Armengol IV and Luciane of Rasez (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1102. M. Maria, dau. and coheir of Count Pedro Ansurez of Valladolid and Elie de Semur. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Armengol VI; m. Arsende de Ager.
2) Estefania; m. Rodrigo Gonsalez Giron I.

Armengol VI, Count of Urgel, son of Count Armengol V and Maria of Valladolid. D. 1154. M. Arsende de Ager.

Armengol VII, Count of Urgel, son of Count Armengol VI and Arsende de Ager. D. 1183. M., as her first husband, Aldonza, dau. of Count Raymond Berenger IV of Barcelona and Queen Petronilla of Aragon.

Maria of Urgel, Señora of Almenara, dau. of Count Armengol VII and Aldonza of Barcelona and Aragon. M. Señor Garcia Ordoñez of Villamayor, son of Señor Ordoño Garciez de Najera and Maria de Villamayor, and had Gontrada Garcia de Lemos, mother of Alonso Tellez de Meneses I, father of Alonso Tellez de Meneses II, father of Mayor de Meneses, mother of Maria de Molino, mother of King Fernando IV of Castile, father of King Alfonso XI of Castile, father of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Estefania of Urgel, dau. of Count Armengol V and Maria of Valladolid. M. Rodrigo Gonsalez I, son of Gonsalo Pelayez Giron and N. N., and had Gonsalo Ruiz Giron I, father of Rodrigo Gonsalez Giron II, father of Gonsalo Ruiz Giron II, father of Maria Gonsalez Giron, mother of Maria Guillen de Guzman, mother of Beatriz of Castile, mother of King Dionisio I of Portugal, father of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile (supra).

VITRY, LORDS OF

Eudes, Chatelain de Vitry. M. Mahaud, dau. and heir of Count Hugues I of Rethel.

Gauthier I de Vitry, Count of Rethel, son of Chatelain Eudes and Mahaud, heiress of Rethel. D. 1158. M. Beatrix, dau. of Count Godefroi of Namur and Ermesinde of Luxemburg. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Manasser III; m. (1) Mathilde of Toul.
2) Beatrix; m. King Roger II of Sicily.

Manasser III de Vitry, Count of Rethel, son of Count Gauthier I and Beatrix of Namur. D. 1197. M. (1) Mathilde, dau. of Count Matthieu de Lorraine of Toul and Beatrix of Toul.

Hugues II de Vitry, Count of Rethel, son of Count Manasser III and Mathilde de Lorraine of Toul. D. 1229. M. Félicité, dau. of Sieur Simon de Broye of Beaufort and Agnes de Rameru. At least 2 ch.:

1) Count Manasser IV; m. Isabelle N.
2) Mahaud; m. Sieur Thomas II de Coucy.

Manasser IV de Vitry, Count of Rethel, son of Count Hugues II and Félicité de Broye-Beaufort. D. 1273. M. Isabelle N.

Marie de Vitry of Rethel, dau. of Count Manasser IV and Isabelle N. D. 1315. M. Sieur Gauthier I, son of Sieur Siger I d'Enghien and Alix de Sotteghem, and had Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien II, father of Sieur Gauthier d'Enghien III, father of Count Louis d'Enghien of Brienne, father of Marguerite d'Enghien, mother of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol, father of Jacquette de Luxembourg, mother of Catherine Wydeville, mother of Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of

Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Mahaud de Vitry of Rethel, dau. of Count Hugues II and Félicité de Broye-Beaufort. M. Sieur Thomas II, son of Sieur Raoul I de Coucy and Alix of Dreux, and had Yolande de Coucy, mother of Mathilde de Mortaigne of Tournai, mother of Chatelain Jean IV (de Péronne) of Lille, father of Chatelaine Guyotte of Lille, mother of Chatelain Jean (V) de Luxembourg of Lille, father of Count Gui de Luxembourg of Ligny, father of Sieur Jean de Luxembourg of Beaurevoir, father of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol (supra).

Beatrix de Vitry of Rethel, son of Count Gauthier I and Beatrix of Namur. B. btw. 1130 and 1135. D. 1185. M. 1151, as his third wife, King Roger II, son of Count Roger I de Hauteville of Sicily and Adelaide of Savona, and had Constance, heiress of Sicily, mother of Emperor Federico II, father of King Manfredo of Sicily, father of Costanza, heiress of Sicily, mother of Isabella of Aragon, mother of King Alfonso IV of Portugal, father of Maria of Portugal, mother of King Pedro I of Castile, father of Isabella of Castile, mother of Earl Richard (Plantagenet) of Cambridge, father of Duke Richard (Plantagenet) of York, father of Duke George (Plantagenet) of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret (Plantagenet) of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

WETTIN, HOUSE OF

Thimo I, Count of Wettin and Köstritz, son of Margrave Dietrich II of Lower Lusatia and Mathilde of Meissen (vol. IV, part 3). Occurs 1034. M. N. N.

Thimo II, Count of Brehna and Köstritz, son of Count Thimo I and N. N. B. ca. 1070. D. 9 Mar., 1091. M. Ide, dau. of Duke Otto von Northeim of Bavaria and Richenza N. Thimo was a co-founder of Naumburg Cathedral. According to STOKVIS he was Margrave of Meissen and died in 1104.

Konrad I, Count of Brehna and Camburg and Lord of Groitsch, son of Count Thimo II and Ide von Northeim. B. ca. 1098. D., as a monk of Petersberg, 5 Feb., 1157. M. by 1119, Liutgard, dau. of Count Albert of Ravenstein and N. N. Konrad became Margrave of Meissen in 1116, Margrave of Lusatia, 1123, and Count of Rochlitz in 1143.

Dedi V, Margrave of Lower Lusatia and Count of Rochlitz and Eilenburg, son of Margrave Konrad and Liutgard of Ravenstein. B. 1142. D. 16 Aug., 1190. M. by 1160, Mathilde, prob. dau. of Count Goswin of Heinsberg and Aleidis of Sommerschenburg. At least 2 ch.:

1) Margrave Konrad II; m. Elisabeth of Poland (appendix, Wettin).
2) Agnes of Rochlitz; m. Duke Berthold VI of Dalmatia.

Agnes of Rochlitz, dau. of Margrave Dedi and Mathilde (of Heinsberg). D. 25 Mar., 1195. M. Duke Berthold VI of Dalmatia, son of Margrave Berthold V of Istria and Hedwig of the Bavarian Palatinate, and had Gertrude of Andechs-Meran, mother of King Bela IV of Hungary, father of King Istvan V of Hungary, father of Maria of Hungary, mother of Marguerite of Naples, mother of Jeanne of Valois, mother of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel of Clarence, father of Philippa of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer, mother of Duke Richard of York, father of Duke George of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

Burchard, Count in the Hassegau, son of Count Dedi and N., dau. of Friedrich II, Count in the Hartzgau. D. Calabria, 13 Aug., 982, while fighting against the Arabs. M. N. N.

Friedrich I, Count in the Northern Hassegau, son of Count Burchard and N. of the Hartzgau. D. by 1042. M. Agnes, dau. of Count Wilhelm II of Weimar and N. N. Friedrich was Lord of Goseck in 992, and Count of Merseburg and Count Palatine of Saxony in 1038.

Oda of Goseck, dau. of Count Friedrich I and Agnes of Weimar, D. ca. 1084. M. Count Adalbert of Sommerschenburg, son of Count Lothar V of Walbeck and N. N., and had Count Friedrich of Sommerschenburg, father of Aleidis of Sommerschenburg, mother of Mathilde of Heinsberg, mother of Agnes of Rochlitz (supra).

WINDSOR FAMILY

What relationship this family had with Windsor and Windsor Castle or with Gerald de Windsor is unknown to me.

Sir Thomas Windsor of Stanwell, co. Middlesex. D. 1485. M. Elizabeth, dau. of John Andrews and Elizabeth Stratton, and had Anne Windsor, mother of Elizabeth Dudley, mother of Ursula Stourton, mother of Earl Henry Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

WITTELSBACH, HOUSE OF

Heinrich, Count in the Pegnitzgebiet, Lower Altmühl and Overnaal, son of Margrave Heinrich of Schweinfurt and Gerberge of Gleiberg (vol. IV, part 3 - Austria). Occurs 1021-1043. M. N, prob. dau. of Kuno, Count in the Upper Altmühl.

Otto I, Count in the Middle Paargau and of Scheyern, son of Count Heinrich and N. of the Upper Altmühl. D. 4 Dec., 1072, while on pilgrimage to Jerusalem. M. (2), as her second husband, Haziga, dau. of Count Friedrich II of Diessen and Irmgard of Gilching. Otto was Advocate of Freising ca. 1070.

Otto II, Count in the Paargau and Kelsgau, son of Count Otto I and Haziga of Diessen. D. 4 Nov., ca. 1107. M., as her second husband, Richardis, dau. of Margrave Udalrich von Ebersberg and Richardis von Eppenstein. Otto was Advocate of the Bishopric of Freising in 1102.

Otto III, Lord of Wittelsbach and Count Palatine of Bavaria, son of Count Otto II and Richardis von Ebersberg. D. 4 Aug., 1156. M. by 1116, Eilika, dau. of Lord Friedrich von Lengenfeld and Sigena von Leige. Otto was the founder of the Monasteries of Indersdorf and Ensdorf.

Otto IV, Count Palatine, then Duke (Otto III) of Bavaria, son of Count Palatine Otto III and Eilka von Lengenfeld. D. 11 July, 1183. M., btw. 1159 and 1167, Agnes, dau. of Count Louis I of Loos and Rieneck and Agnes of Metz. At least 3 ch.:

1) Duke Ludwig I of Bavaria; m. Ludmilla of Bohemia (appendix, Bavaria, Wittelsbach).

2) Richardis; m. C. Otto I of Guelders.

3) Sophie; m. (1) C. Poppo XII of Henneburg (appendix); (2) Ldgr. Hermann of Thuringia (appendix).

Otto took part in the 2nd Crusade. He served as standard-bearer under Emperor Friedrich Barbarossa and was sent by him as ambassador to Constantinople. When Duke Henry the Lion of the House of Welf was deprived of the stem-duchies of Bavaria and Saxony, Otto received Bavaria.

Richardis von Wittelsbach, dau. of Count Palatine Otto IV and Agnes of Loos. D. 7 Dec., 1231, as Abbess of Roermond. M. Count Otto I, son of Count Heinrich I of Guelders and Zutphen and Agnes von Arnstein, and had Alhildis of Guelders, mother of Count Floris IV of Holland, father of Alhildis of Holland, mother of Count Jean II of Hainaut and Holland, father of Count Guillaume of Hainaut and Holland, father of Philippe of Hainaut, mother of Duke Lionel of Clarence, father of Philippa of Clarence, mother of Earl Roger de Mortimer VI of March, father of Anne de Mortimer,

mother of Duke Richard of York, father of Duke George of Clarence, father of Countess Margaret of Salisbury, mother of Henry Pole, Lord Montagu, father of Catherine Pole, mother of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, father of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

WYDEVILLE FAMILY

A relatively obscure family of the English gentry that was suddenly catapulted by marriage into great prominence and power.

Richard de Wydeville I, said to be son of John de Wydeville (d. ca. 1329), son of Sir John de Wydeville (m. Alice, dau. and coheir of William de Passenham), son of Walter de Wydeville (d. ca. 1240), grandson of William de Wydeville, son of Hugh de Wydeville, son of William de Wydeville. B. 1310. D. aft. July, 1378. M. (1) N. N. Richard served as Sheriff of Northamptonshire, 1361-1370.

Sir John de Wydeville, son of Richard I and N. N. D. soon aft. 9 Aug., 1403. M. (2) bef. 1379, Isabel, widow of Robert Passelaw of Drayton-Parslow, said to be dau. of Thomas Lyons and Margaret N.

Richard Wydeville II, son of Sir John and Isabel (Lyons). D. ca. Dec., 1441. M. N., said to have been dau. and heir of John Bedlisgate (or Bodulgate) and N. (d. aft. 1448), dau. and heir of William Beauchamp of Wellington, co. Somerset. Richard was one of the leaders of the English armies fighting in France. He was made lord of the castles of Préaux, Dangu and Neuville in 1419, bailiff of Gisors, Vernon, Anderly and Lyon in 1420, bailiff of Chaumont in 1421. He was appointed Seneschal of Normandy in 1421, captain of Caen in 1423 and keeper of the Tower of London, 1425. In 1437 he was constable of Rochester Castle and Sheriff of Northamptonshire.

Sir Richard Wydeville III, Earl of Rivers, son of Richard II and N. (Bedlisgate). Executed by the Earl of Warwick in 1469, after the Battle of Edgecote. M. bef. 23 Mar., 1437, Jacquette, dau. of Count Pierre de Luxembourg of Saint-Pol and Marguerite de Baux, and widow of John (Plantagenet), Duke of Bedford. Richard was a leader of the forces that crushed Jack Cade's rebellion. He was made a Knight of the Garter and a Privy Counsellor in 1450. He was appointed Seneschal of Aquitaine in 1450 and was keeper of Rochester Castle in 1457. He served as Treasurer of England in 1466 and Constable of England in 1467. Although his daughter, Elizabeth would marry the future King Edward IV, the head of the Yorkist side, he himself was a Lancastrian. He was taken prisoner at Sandwich in 1460 and at Towton in 1461.

Catherine Wydeville, dau. of Earl Richard III and Jacquette de Luxembourg. M. Duke Henry of Buckingham, son of Earl Humphrey Stafford II of Stafford and Margaret Beaufort, and had Anne Stafford, mother of Earl Francis Hastings of Huntingdon, father of Catherine Hastings, mother of Earl Thomas Clinton-Fiennes of Lincoln, mother of Lady Anne Clinton-Fiennes, claimed mother of ROBERT HARRINGTON of Watertown.

PART TWO -

THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF JAMES LEONARD

The claimed ancestry of James Leonard I is almost as distinguished as that claimed for Robert Harrington. In fact, much of it is shared in common. Baroness Margaret Dacre, his claimed grandmother (or great grandmother, depending on which proposed pedigree one follows), was a descendant of Jacquette de Luxembourg and of Lord George Neville I of Abergavenny. This would give James Leonard all the ancestors of King Edward III of England and those of his spouse, Philippe of Hainaut. Lady Dacre was not, however, a descendant of Countess Margaret of Salisbury, the legitimate heiress of the Plantagenets according to modern rules of succession, but she did have a few distinguished ancestors of her own, not shared by Lady Anne-Clinton-Fiennes. James Leonard, of course, is an ancestor only of Harriet Seaver and not of Ethel Jaynes. This gives the three youngest children of Donald Macomber a second claim to the ancestry of Jacquette de Luxembourg and George Neville, in case the first claim has to be discarded.

This claim, too, is rejected by all competent genealogists, but it is also supported by reasons worthy of some consideration, even though they fall well short of positive demonstration. First, at the time of the American Revolution and the years that followed it, the Leonard claim to kinship with the Lennards was recognized by the then Lord Dacre, and it probably obtained for one member of the family the post of Chief Justice of Bermuda. This seems reasonably well documented by surviving letters. Second, the American Leonards lived like English aristocrats and seem to have been regarded as such by the people of Taunton and Norton long before the American Revolution, indeed, pretty much right from their first appearance in Taunton. Third, both the Fiennes and the Lennard families had important interests in iron mining and, therefore, in iron smelting, so that it would have been quite credible that one of the younger sons should have been assigned to learn the trade at Pontypool in Monmouthshire.

There are, on the other hand, negative considerations of notable weight. The one most troubling to me is that there are two versions of the proposed pedigree. One makes Thomas, Leonard, the father of James, a son of Sampson Lennard and Lady Dacre. They did, in fact, have a son named Thomas, whose dates are compatible with his being James' father. The other proposed pedigree, however, makes Thomas the son of a Henry Leonard, who would have to be identified as the Lord Dacre who was the son of Sampson Lennard and Lady Dacre. This version is based on the testimony of one of James Leonard's daughters; she states that James' parents were Thomas, son of Henry Leonard, and Lydia White. As regards dates, this would still fall within the limits of the biologically possible, but the baptisms of the children of Henry Lennard, Lord Dacre, are recorded in the parish church, and there is no Thomas among them. Second, the family legends, reflected in the correspondence that has survived, include the notion that the American head of the family would have had a serious claim to the barony of Dacre. But this supposes a crass ignorance of the rules of succession to the old English baronies that might have been understandable in American Leonards, but not, I would think, for the English Lord Dacre of the time.

Perhaps I should state those rules, as they can be useful, not only for understanding the situation of the barony of Dacre, but also for other aspects of our genealogy. The rules that governed the succession to property in Medieval England were these. If a man died, leaving behind male children, the eldest son would get everything. Occasionally, if the decedent had been lord of dozens of castles and manors, he might have made a special arrangement so that the younger sons would be given one manor apiece, but a more common practice was for the parents to arrange marriages for their younger sons with prospective heiresses. If, on the other hand, the decedent had no sons, the property would be divided among the surviving daughters. That is why the phrase "daughter and coheir" occurs so frequently in these pages. If the decedent was a baron, his barony would also be divided among the coheiresses, and the title would go into abeyance until the issue of all the coheiresses save one would die out. If there was only one daughter, she would, of course, inherit

everything, including the title. She would be recognized as baroness, and her eldest son would inherit the barony. If the decedent baron had no children, the title and all the property would pass to his next oldest brother and his eldest son. If he had no brothers but did have sisters, the title would again go into abeyance and the property be divided, unless there was only one sister.

The logic behind these rules was this. A baron was a military commander of a castle, which was a fort. This was not considered in Medieval times to be a post suitable for women. Also the military effectiveness of a castle depended on the land of which the castle was the center, for it supplied the manpower, food and much of the equipment needed for an effective band of militia or soldiers. That was the reason why the eldest son would get everything along with the title or post of commander. The problem arose when a man died leaving behind only daughters, who could not function as military commanders. I suppose that they might have decided that the eldest daughter and her husband should get everything, title included, but they did not in fact.

These rules, when applied to the English throne, worked a bit differently. Although an individual barony could be allowed to pass into abeyance, this could not be allowed to happen to the kingdom. Therefore, when a king died leaving only daughters, the eldest daughter would, and still does, succeed to the throne. According to this rule, Edward III ought to have succeeded as King of France, because he was the eldest son of the eldest daughter of King Philippe IV, after all of his sons had died without surviving issue. The French, of course, invoked the Salic Law to prevent this happening, claiming that the French monarchy could only pass to direct male descendants of King Hugues Capet. This was the cause of the Hundred Years War, and the Wars of the Roses were an attempt to apply the Salic Law to the succession to the English crown as well.

Applying the traditional rules of succession to the barony of Dacre, the Lord Dacre who was living at the time of the American Revolution should have had no illusions as to who would succeed to the barony after his death. He had no sons, but he did have either an only daughter or an only sister (I don't remember which) who was married to a man named Roper. The only possible basis for a misunderstanding on his part would have been the practice followed for succession to baronies of more recent creation. Most, if not all of these are subject to an entailment that limits the succession to direct male heirs. In such cases, if a baron dies without sons, the barony passes to his brother, if he has any, or to his cousin. This certainly did not apply to the barony of Dacre, which was of medieval creation, but it may possibly have applied to some of the properties owned by the Lennards.

It is hard to balance the reasons pro and con the proposed Leonard pedigree(s). It is possible that James Leonard's daughter was mistaken about her grandfather's parentage. It is also quite possible that the clergyman who baptized Thomas Leonard/Lennard failed to register the baptism in the church records. It is further possible that Lord Dacre may have been confused about the succession to the barony. It is, therefore, not proved that the Leonard claimed ancestry is false, and it certainly is not proved that it is true.

BOURCHIER FAMILY

This family would later inherit the earldom of Essex from the Bohuns.

John Bourgchier I of Stansted-in-Halsted, co. Essex. D. aft. 1321. M. Helen, dau. and heir of Walter (de Stansted) of Colchester and N. N. John served as Justice of Common Pleas in 1321.

Lord Robert Bourchier, son of John I and Helen (de Stansted). D. of the plague, 1349. M. Margaret, dau. and heir of Sir Thomas Prayer of Sible Hedington, co. Essex, and Anne, dau. and heir of Hugh de Essex. Robert served as Member of Parliament for Essex in 1329, 1330, 1332 and 1339. He also served as Chancellor of England, 1340-1341. He saw action in the Battles of Cadsant, 1337, and Crécy, 1346. He was summoned as a lord to Parliament in 1348. I note with interest that this couple held Stansted and Sible Hedington, co. Essex, two towns from which ancestors of ours would later come to America.

Lord John Bourchier II, son of Lord Robert and Margaret Prayer. D. 1400. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir John Coggeshall and N. N. John saw action in the Battle of Auray in 1364. He served as Governor of Flanders in 1384. He was made a Knight of the Garter in 1392.

Sir William Bourgchier I, son of Lord Robert and Elizabeth Coggeshall. D. 1375. M. Alianore, dau. and heir of Sir John de Lovaine of Little Easton and Broxted, co. Essex, and Bildeston, co. Suffolk, and N. N.

Sir William Bourchier II, son of Sir William I and Alianore de Lovaine. D. Troyes, 1420. M. 1405, Anne (Plantagenet), Countess of Hereford, Buckingham and Northampton, dau. and heir of Duke Thomas (Plantagenet) of Gloucester and Alianore de Bohun. William saw action in the Battle of Agincourt, 1415. He served as constable of the Tower of London, 1415, and captain of Dieppe, 1419, He was made Count of Eu in 1419.

Sir John Bourchier III, son of Sir William II and Countess Anne (Plantagenet) of Buckingham. D. 1474. M. Margery, dau. and heir of Lord Richard Berners of West Horsley, co. Surrey, and Philippa Dalyngridge. John served as Member of Parliament for Essex, 1455-1472. He then took his seat in the House of Lords, in right of his wife. He was made a Knight of the Garter in 1426.

Sir Humphrey Bourchier, son of (Lord) John III and Baroness Margery Berners. Killed in the Battle of Barnet, 1471 (before his parents died, so that he never succeeded to the barony). M. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Frederick Tylney of Ashwell-Thorpe, co. Norfolk, and Boston, co. Lincoln, and N. N.

Anne Bourchier, dau. of Sir Humphrey and Elizabeth Tylney. D. aft. 1530. M. Lord Thomas I of Dacre, son of Sir John Fiennes and Alice FitzHugh, and had Sir Thomas Fiennes II, father of Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

CHERLETON FAMILY

Lord John de Cherleton II of Upper Powys, son of Lord John I and Hawise, Lady of Upper Powys (vol. IV, part 4). M. Maud, dau. of Earl Roger de Mortimer IV of March and Joan de Geneville.

Lord John de Cherleton III, son of Lord John II and Maud de Mortimer. M. Joan, dau. of Earl Ralph de Stafford of Stafford and Margaret de Audley.

Lord Edward Cherleton, son of Lord John III and Joan de Stafford. M. Eleanor, dau. of Earl Thomas de Holand I of Kent and Alice FitzAlan.

Joyce Cherleton, 2nd dau. and coheir of Lord Edward and Eleanor de Holand. M., as his second wife, Lord John II, son of Sir Payn Tibetot and Agnes Wroth, and had Joyce Tibetot/Tiptoft, mother of Lord Edward Dudley, father of Jane Dudley, mother of Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

CRAON FAMILY .

Guy de Craon I of Freston, co. Lincoln, prob. son of Robert de Nevers, Sieur de Sablé and Craon, and Avise de Sablé (part 3 -Sablé). D. by 1121. M. N., dau. of Hugh fitz Baldric. Guy was the tenant of Freston in 1086 and also of Burton Craon, co. Lincoln, and Sproxton, co. Leicester.

Alan de Craon of Freston, son of Guy I and N. fitz Hugh. D. by 1156. M. Muriel N. Alan, besides his father's lands, also held Swineshead, co. Lincoln. He was the founder of Freston Priory and was a benefactor of St. Mary's, York.

Maurice de Craon of Freston, etc., son of Alan and Muriel N. D. ca. 1186. M. Clarice N. Maurice was the constable of Ancenis Castle in Anjou. He was a benefactor of the Templars.

Guy de Craon II of Freston, etc., son of Maurice and Clarice N. D. by 1201 in the Middle East. M. Isabel, dau. of Thomas Basset of Headington and Alice de Dunstanville. Guy took part in the 3rd Crusade.

Petronel de Craon, heiress of Freston, dau. of Guy II and Isabel Basset. M. (3) Oliver, son of Robert de Vaux IV and N. N., and had Maud de Vaux, mother of Agnes de Ros, mother of Lord John Tibetot I, father of Sir Payn Tibetot II, father of Lord John Tibetot II, father of Joyce Tibetot, mother of Lord Edward Dudley, father of Jane Dudley, mother of Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

DEVEREUX FAMILY .

This family included the famous Earl of Essex who was a favorite of Queen Elizabeth, who counted on marrying her, but ended up being executed by her.

Sir Walter Devereux I. M. N. N.

Sir Walter Devereux II, son of Sir Walter I and N. N. D. 1412/3. M., as her 1st husband, Agnes, dau. of Thomas de Crophull and Sibyl de la Bere.

Sir Walter Devereux III, son of Sir Walter II and Agnes de Crophull. B. 1387. D. 1420. M. Maud, dau. of Sir Thomas Bromwich and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir Walter IV; m. Elizabeth Merbury.
2) Elizabeth; m. Sir John Milbourne (part 3).

Sir Walter Devereux IV of Bodenham and Whitchurch, co. Hereford, son of Sir Walter III and Maud Bromwich. M. Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Sir John Merbury. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir Walter V; m. Anne de Ferrers (part 3).
2) Anne; m. Earl William Herbert of Pembroke.

Anne Devereux, dau. of Sir Walter IV and Elizabeth Merbury. M. Earl William Herbert of Pembroke, said to be son of Sir William ap Thomas of Raglan and Gwladys, dau. of Sir David Gam, and had Maud Herbert, mother of Eleanor Percy, mother of Mary Stafford, mother of Mary Neville, mother of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD of Taunton.

DUDLEY FAMILY .

Sir Edmund Dudley, son of Lord John Sutton VI of Dudley and Elizabeth Berkeley (vol. IV, part 4). D. aft. July, 1483. M. (1) Joyce, 3rd dau. and coheir of Lord John Tibetot and Joyce Cherleton. This Edmund was not the one who was Speaker of the House of Commons and who was executed for usury.

Lord Edward Dudley, son of Sir Edmund and Joyce Tibetot. B. ca. 1459. D. 1532. M. Cicely, dau. of William Willoughby and Joan, dau. and coheir of Sir Thomas Strangeways and Catherine Neville.

Jane Dudley, dau. of Lord Edward and Cicely Willoughby. D. 1539. M. 1514, Sir Thomas II, son of Lord Thomas Fiennes I of Dacre and Anne Bourchier, and had Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

FIENNES FAMILY .

Sir John Fiennes, son of Sir Richard Fiennes of Herst-Monceaux and Baroness Joan Dacre. D. bef. 1483, before his father and mother, so that he never succeeded to the Fiennes or Dacre estates. M. Alice, dau. and coheir of Lord Henry FitzHugh of Ravensworth and Alice Neville.

Thomas Fiennes I, Lord Dacre, son of Sir John and Alice FitzHugh. B. ca. 1471. D. 1533. M. ca. 1492, Anne, dau. of Sir Humphrey Bourchier and Elizabeth Tylney. Thomas served as Constable of Calais in 1493.

Sir Thomas Fiennes II, son of Lord Thomas I and Anne Bourchier. D. 1528, before his father. M. 1514, Jane, dau. of Lord Edward Dudley, and Cicely Willoughby.

Thomas Fiennes III, Lord Dacre, son of Sir Thomas II and Jane Dudley. B. ca. 1515. Hanged at Tyburn, 29 June, 1541. M. 1536, Mary, dau. of Lord George Neville II of Abergavenny and Mary Stafford. Thomas was a juror in the trial of Queen Anne Boleyn. He was involved in a hunting accident. He and a party of young blades were out hunting without permission in someone else's hunting preserve, and they were caught by the forest warden. In the resulting scuffle the warden was accidentally killed. Thomas might have been pardoned for this youthful folly after some lesser punishment, but King Henry VIII decided to throw the book at him. Thomas' mother was close enough to the Plantagenets, and the Tudor claim to succession was weak enough, so that Henry VIII may have been ready to use any pretext to eliminate potential claimants to the throne, even though they had not pressed such a claim.

Baroness Margaret Fiennes, Lady Dacre, dau. and heir of Lord Thomas III and Mary Neville. B. 1541. D. Chevening, 10 Mar., 1611/2. M. ca. 10 Nov., 1564. Sampson, son of John Lennard III and Elizabeth Harman, and had Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

FITZHUGH FAMILY .

The FitzHughs were lords of Ravensworth Castle in Yorkshire, I believe.

Bardolf, bro. and heir of the Bodin who held Ravensworth in 1086. M. N. N.

Akaris fitz Bardolf of Ravensworth, son of Bardolf and N. N.

Hervey fitz Akaris of Ravensworth, son of Akaris fitz Bardolf and N. N. M. N. N. Hervey served as Forester of New Forest and Arkengarthdale, co. York.

Henry fitz Hervey of Ravensworth, son of Hervey fitz Akaris and N. N. D. aft. 1212. M. Alice, dau. of Randolf fitz Wauter (or Randolph fitz Walter) of Greystoke and Amabel N. Henry also held Cotherstone and Hinton.

Randolph fitz Henry of Ravensworth, son of Henry fitz Hervey and Alice de Greystoke. D. bef. 13 Jan., 1243. M. Alice, dau. and heir of Adam de Staveley and Alice de Percy (dau. of William de Percy of Kildale).

Henry fitz Randolph of Ravensworth, son of Randolph fitz Henry and Alice de Staveley. D. aft. 1258. M. N. N.

Lord Hugh fitz Henry of Ravensworth, son of Henry fitz Randolph and N. N. D. Berwick-on-Tees, 1305. M. Aubrey N., widow of Sir William de Steyngrave. Hugh also held Fremington, Mickleton, Latington and Little Leeming, co. York, and Airton-in-Craven, Berwick-on-Tees, Dent, Sadburgh and Staveley-in-Knaresborough elsewhere. He was summoned to Parliament as a lord.

Lord Henry fitz Hugh of Ravensworth, son of Lord Hugh fitz Henry and Aubrey N. D. 1356. M. Eve, dau. of Sir John de Bulmer of Wilton-in-Cleveland and Bulmer, co. York, and Tiphaine, dau. and coheir of Sir Hugh de Morwick of Morwick, co. Northumberland. Henry served as constable of Barnard Castle, 1315-1319.

Lord Henry fitz Henry I of Ravensworth, son of Lord Henry fitz Hugh and Tiphaine de Morwick. D. 1352. M. Joan, dau. and coheir of Sir Richard de Fourneux of Carlton-in-Lindbrick, Kingston and Bothamsall, co. Nottingham, and Beighton, co. Derby, and Sibyl N.

Lord Henry fitz Henry II of Ravensworth, son of Lord Henry fitz Henry I and Joan de Fourneux. B. ca. 1338. D. 1386. M. 1350, Joan, dau. of Lord Henry le Scrope of Masham and Joan N. or Agnes N. Henry accompanied King Edward III to France in 1359 and took part in military campaigns in Picardy and Caux in 1369.

Lord Henry FitzHugh I of Ravensworth, son of Lord Henry fitz Henry II and Joan la Scrope. B. ca. 1358. D. Ravensworth, 1425. M. Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Sir Robert Grey and Lora St. Quintin. Henry leased the Castles of Richmond and Bowes, 1388-1395 (for someone less able to manage the properties?). He consented to the imprisonment of King Richard III in 1399. was made a Knight of the Garter, 1409. He served as Constable of England and Royal Chamberlain in 1413. He was sent as envoy to the Ecumenical Council of Constance in 1414 (which healed the schism in the papacy and condemned John Hus). Under King Henry V he took an active part in the military campaigns in France and saw action at Harfleur, 1415, Agincourt, 1415, Harfleur again, 1416, Rouen, 1418-1419, Melun, 1420 and Meaux, 1420-1421. He served as Treasurer of the Exchequer, 1417-1421, and as Captain of Falaise, 1422. It seems a bit curious that when his surname was fixed, it was his great grandfather's patronymic that was used, not his own, nor that of his father, nor even that of his grandfather.

Lord William FitzHugh of Ravensworth, son of Lord Henry I and Elizabeth Grey. B. ca. 1398. D. 1452. M. Ravensworth, bef. 18 Nov., 1406, Margery, dau. of Lord William de Willoughby of Cresby and Lucy Lestrange. William also saw military service with King Henry V in France in 1415, 1417 and 1421.

Lord Henry FitzHugh II of Ravensworth, son of Lord William and Margery de Willoughby. B. ca. 1429. D. 1472. M. Alice, dau. of Earl Richard Neville I of Salisbury and Alice de Montagu (part 1). Henry served as Master Forester in 1459.

Alice FitzHugh, dau. and coheir of Lord Henry II and Alice Neville. M. Sir John, son of Sir Richard Fiennes and Baroness Joan Dacre, and had Lord Thomas Fiennes I of Dacre, father of Sir Thomas Fiennes II, father of Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

LENNARD FAMILY

George Lennard. M. Maud N. George lived during the reign of King Henry VI.

John Lennard I of Chevening, co. Kent, son of George and Maud N. M. Anne, dau. of John Bird.

John Lennard II of Chevening, son of John I and Anne Bird. B. ca. 1480. D. July, 1555. M. Catherine, dau. of Thomas Weston of Chepsted.

John Lennard III of Chevening, son of John II and Catherine Weston. B. 1508. D. 12 Mar., 1590/1. M. Elizabeth, dau. of William Harman of Ellam Crayford, co. Kent, and Margaret Butler.

Sampson Lennard of Chevening, son of John III and Elizabeth Harman. B. 1544. D. Chevening, 20 Sept., 1615. M. ca. 10 Nov., 1564, Baroness Margaret, dau. of Sir Thomas Fiennes III, Lord Dacre, and Mary, dau. of George Neville, Lord Abergavenny. 9 ch., b. Chevening:

1) Lord Henry, bapt. 25 Mar., 1569/70; m. Chrysogona Baker.
2) Gregory, bapt. 25 Oct., 1573.
3) Thomas, bapt. 23 May, 1577; m. Lydia White.
4) Anne, b. ca. 1579.
5) Elizabeth, b. ca. 1581.
6) Mary, b. ca. 1583.
7) Frances, b. ca. 1586.
8) John, b. ca. 1589.

9) Margaret, ca. 1592.

THOMAS LEONARD, claimed son of Sampson and Baroness Margaret Fiennes (or of Lord Henry and Chrysogona Baker). Bapt. Chevening, 23 May, 1577 (on the assumption that he was Sampson Lennard's son). M. Lydia White. That Thomas Leonard was the father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton seems reasonably well established, but that Thomas Lennard, son of Lady Margaret Fiennes, and Thomas Leonard, father of James, are one and the same person is certainly not established beyond a reasonable doubt.

NEVILLE OF ABERGAVENNY.

Lord George Neville II of Abergavenny, son of Lord George I and Margaret Fenne (part 1). B. ca. 1469. D. 1535. M. (3) ca. June, 1519, Mary, dau. of Duke Edward Stafford of Buckingham and Eleanor Percy. George was made a Knight of the Bath in 1483 and a Knight of the Garter in 1513. He served as Member of Parliament, 1497-1534, and as Constable of Dover Castle and Warden of the Cinque Ports.

Mary Neville, dau. of Lord George II and Mary Stafford. M. 1536, Lord Thomas III of Dacre, son of Sir Thomas Fiennes II and Jane Dudley, and had Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

PERCY OF ALNWICK.

Henry Percy X, Earl of Northumberland, son of Earl Henry IX and Eleanor de Poynings (part 1). M. Maud, dau. of Earl William Herbert of Pembroke and Anne Devereux.

Eleanor Percy, dau. of Earl Henry X and Maud Herbert. M. Duke Edward, son of Duke Henry Stafford and Catherine Wydeville, and had Mary Stafford, mother of Mary Neville, mother of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD of Taunton.

ROS FAMILY .

Lord William de Ros II, of Helmsley and Belvoir, son of Sir Robert III and Isabel d'Aubigny (part 3). B. ca. 1250. D. by 13 Aug., 1316. M. 1287, Maud, dau. of Sir John de Vaux of Freston, co. Lincoln, and Sibyl N. At least 2 ch.: 1) Lord William III; m. Margery de Badlesmere.
2) Agnes; m. Payn de Tibetot.
William was summoned to Parliament in 1299, which summons is considered to have created him Lord Ros. He was a great grandson of Isabel, illegitimate dau. of King William the Lion of Scotland. On this basis he was one of the competitors for the throne of Scotland along with John Baliol, Robert Bruce and Humphrey de Bohun.

Agnes de Ros, dau. of Lord William de Ros II and Maud de Vaux. M. Payn, son of Lord Robert de Tibetot I and Eve de Chaworth, and had Lord John de Tibetot I, father of Sir Payn Tibetot II, father of Lord John Tibetot II, father of Joyce Tibetot, mother of Lord Edward Dudley, father of Jane Dudley, mother of Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

STAFFORD OF STAFFORD.

Duke Edward Stafford of Buckingham, son of Duke Henry and Catherine Wydeville (part 1). B. Brecknock Castle, 1478. Executed Tower Hill, 1521. M. 1490, Eleanor, dau. of Earl Henry Percy IX of Northumberland and Maud Herbert. Edward was made a Knight of the Bath at the age of 7 in

1485 (perhaps in recognition of the brave, but futile support given by his father to the cause of the future King Henry VII). He served as Lord High Steward.

Mary Stafford, dau. of Duke Edward and Eleanor Percy. M. ca. June, 1519, Lord George II, son of Lord George Neville I of Abergavenny and Margaret Ferrers, and had Mary Neville, mother of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

TIBETOT FAMILY

Henry de Tibetot (of Nettlestead, co. Suffolk). D. 1249/50. M. Alda N.

Robert Lord Tibetot I (of Nettlestead), son of Henry and Alda N. M. Eve, dau. (or possibly granddau.) of Payn de Chaworth and Gundred de la Ferté. Robert accompanied Prince Edward (the future King Edward I) to Acre. He served as governor of Porchester, Carmarthen and Cardigan Castles and as Justice of South Wales.

Payn de Tibetot I (of Nettlestead), son of Lord Robert I and Eve de Chaworth. M. Agnes, dau. of Lord William de Ros and Maud de Vaux.

John Lord Tibetot I (of Nettlestead), son of Payn and Agnes de Ros. M. (1) Margaret, dau. of Lord Bartholomew de Badlesmere and Margaret de Clare (part 3). At least 1 ch.:

1) Lord Robert II; m. Margaret Deincourt.

John m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Robert Aspall of Aspall, co. Suffolk, and Alice, dau. of Hugh de Cressingham. At least 1 ch.:

1) Sir Payn II; m. Agnes Wroth.

Sir Payn Tibetot II, son of Lord John and his second wife, Elizabeth Aspall. D. 1413. M. Agnes, dau. of John Wroth of Enfield, co. Middlesex.

Lord John Tibetot II, Lord of Upper Powys, son of Sir Payn and Elizabeth Aspall. D. Jan., 1442/3. M. (2) Joyce, 2nd dau. and coheir of Lord Edward Cherleton and Eleanor de Holand. John was made a Knight of the Bath in 1399 (no doubt after supporting King Henry IV in his bid for the throne). He served as Member of Parliament in 1404, 1406 and 1414, and was Speaker of the House of Commons in 1406. He also served as Treasurer of England, 1408-1409, and was Seneschal of Aquitaine, 1415-1423. He was summoned to the House of Lords as Baron Tiptoft, 7 Jan., 1425/6.

Joyce Tibetot or Tiptoft, dau. and coheir of Lord John and Joyce Cherleton. M. Sir Edmund Dudley, son of John Sutton VI, Lord Dudley, and Elizabeth Berkeley, and had Lord Edward Dudley, father of Jane Dudley, mother of Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

VAUX OF PENTNEY. .

Robert, Sieur de Vaux I, occurs 1050. M. N. N.

Robert de Vaux II of Pentney, co. Norfolk, son of Sieur Robert I and N. N. M. N., perh. dau. of Hugh de Munchensey. Robert was the tenant of Pentney in 1086. He was a benefactor of the Monastery of St. Evroult.

Robert de Vaux III of Pentney, son of Robert II and N. (de Munchensey). M. Agnes N. Robert founded Pentney Priory during the reign of King Henry I. He is called a benefactor of Castle Acre, which might imply that he was a crusader.

William de Vaux of Pentney, son of Robert III and Agnes N. Occurs 1150. M. N. N.

Robert de Vaux IV of Pentney, son of William and N. N. Occurs ca. 1190. M. N. N.

Oliver de Vaux of Pentney and Wisset, co. Suffolk, son of Robert IV and N. N. D. btw. 1235 and 1240. M. ca. 1212, Petronel, dau. of Guy de Craon and Isabel Basset.

Sir John de Vaux of Pentney and Freston, son of Oliver de Vaux and Petronel de Craon. D. 1287. M. Sibyl N. John also held Wisset, co. Leicester, and Tharston. He served as Sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk in 1265, as Justice Itinerant for Yorkshire, Lincolnshire and Nottinghamshire, 1280-1282, and Steward of Aquitaine in 1282/3.

Maud de Vaux, dau. of Sir John and Sibyl N. M. Lord William I, son of Sir Robert de Ros of Helmsley, co. York, and Isabel d'Aubigny, heiress of Belvoir, co. Lincoln, and had Agnes de Ros, mother of Lord John de Tibetot I, father of Sir Payn Tibetot II, father of Lord John Tibetot II, father of Joyce Tibetot, mother of Lord Edward Dudley, father of Jane Dudley, mother of Lord Thomas Fiennes III of Dacre, father of Baroness Margaret Fiennes of Dacre, mother of Thomas Lennard, claimed father of JAMES LEONARD I of Taunton.

PART THREE

THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF JOHN WHITNEY

The pedigree proposed for John Whitney of Watertown was at one time accepted by lineage societies, but some doubts have been cast on it subsequently. The pedigree is presented in the Whitney genealogy, which I have read; I was duly impressed. The effort to justify it was serious and, to my untutored mind, seemed fairly convincing. I don't remember the details of the justification, so that I am unable to discuss its pros and cons. The crux of the doubts centers on the question whether Thomas Whitney, father of John, the emigrant, and Thomas Whitney, son of Robert Whitney of Whitney, are one and the same person. The problem is that Thomas Whitney of Whitney, being the son of a younger son and not inheriting the property, did not remain at Whitney, but removed to London to seek his fortune. A Thomas Whitney of Westminster did, I gather, mention John Whitney of Watertown in his will, but real proof that would link this Thomas with the lords of Whitney Manor is apparently lacking.

BASKERVILLE FAMILY

Besides the Baskervilles of Devonshire who are commemorated in The Hound of the Baskervilles, there was another family of the same name who were lords of Eardisley, co. Hereford.

Sir Ralph de Baskerville I of Eardisley. D. aft. 1194. M. Anne, dau. of St. Owen (about whom I know nothing; another source says that Ralph married Anne St. Owen).

Sir Roger de Baskerville of Eardisley, son of Sir Ralph I and Anne N. M. Bridget N.

Walter de Baskerville i, of Eardisley, son of Sir Roger and Bridget N. D. aft. 1251. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Richard Pembrugge and N. N.

Walter Baskerville II of Eardisley, son of Walter I and Elizabeth Pembrugge. D. aft. 1272. M. Susanna, dau. of Sir John Crigdon and N. N.

Sir Richard Baskerville I of Eardisley, son of Walter II and Susanna Crigdon. D. aft. 1295. M. N. Solers. Richard served as Sheriff of Herefordshire, 1314/5.

Sir William Baskerville of Eardisley, son of Sir Richard I and N. Solers. D. ca. 1318/9. M. Sibyl, supposed to be dau. of Peter Corbet of Caus Castle, co. Shropshire (except that the Corbet genealogy fails to list a Peter).

Sir Richard Baskerville II of Eardisley, son of Sir William and Sibyl (Corbet). D. ca. 1341. M. 1340/1, Jane, dau. of Sir Nicholas Poyntz and Elizabeth Montalt.

Sir Richard Baskerville III of Eardisley, son of Sir Richard II and Jane Poyntz. D. ca. 1375. M. Isabella, dau. of Sir Richard Hampton and N. N.

Sir Richard Baskerville IV of Eardisley, son of Sir Richard III and Isabella Hampton.. D. 16 Aug., 1394. M. Joan, dau. of Lord Adam Everingham of Laxton, co. York, and Joan Deiville.

Sir John Baskerville I of Eardisley, son of Sir Richard IV and Joan Everingham. M. Elizabeth, dau. and heir of John Brugge (= Bridge) of Letton and Staunton, co. Hereford. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir John II; m. Elizabeth Touchet.
2) Ralph II; m. Anne Blackett.

Sir John Baskerville II of Eardisley, son of Sir John I and Elizabeth Brugge/Bridge. B. 12 Feb., 1403. D. 23 Dec., 1455. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Lord John Tuchet of Audley and Isabel N. John was also tenant of Combe. He took part in the great victory of Agincourt in 1415.

Sir James Baskerville I of Eardisley, son of Sir John II and Elizabeth Tuchet. M. Katherine (she is called Isabel or Sibyl in Burke's Landed Gentry), dau. of Sir Walter Devereux and Anne de Ferrers. James served as Member of Parliament for Herefordshire in 1476 and also as Sheriff of the same shire. He was made a Knight of the Bath at the coronation of King Henry VII in 1485.

Sir Walter Baskerville III of Eardisley, son of Sir James I and Katherine (or Isabel or Sibyl) Devereux. M. (1) Anne, dau. of Morgan ap Jenkyn of Pencoyd and N. N. Walter, too, was made a Knight of the Bath and served as Sheriff of Herefordshire.

Sir James Baskerville II of Eardisley, son of Sir Walter III and Anne verch Morgan of Pencoyd. M. Elizabeth, dau. and coheir of John Breynton or Brenton and Sibyl Milbourne.

Sibyl Baskerville, dau. of Sir James II and Elizabeth Breynton. M. Sir Robert VII, son of Sir Robert Whitney VI and Margaret Wye, and had Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

Ralph Baskerville of Icomb, co. Gloucester, son of Sir John I and Elizabeth Brugge (i.e. Bridge). B. 1410. M. Anne, dau. and coheir of Sir John Blackett of Icomb and N. N.

Jane Baskerville, dau. and heir of Ralph and Anne Blackett. M. Simon, son of Sir John Milbourne of Tillington Court-in-Burghill, co. Hereford, and Elizabeth Devereux, and had Blanche Milbourne, mother of Sir Robert Whitney VI of Whitney, father of Sir Robert Whitney VII of Whitney, father of Robert Whitney VIII (supra).

BELKNAP FAMILY

The family forms a genealogical link between the Ferrers and Boteler families. I have almost no information about the family as such.

Hamon Belknap of Seintlynge. M. Joan, dau. of Thomas le Boteler of Sudeley and Alice de Beauchamp.

Elizabeth Belknap, dau. of Hamon and Joan la Boteler. M. Lord William IV, son of Lord Edmund de Ferrers of Chartley and Ellen Roche, and had Baroness Anne de Ferrers of Chartley, mother of Sibyl/Isabel Devereux, mother of Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

BOTELER FAMILY

There were several medieval families with basically the same name but spelled differently: Butler, Boteler and Botiller. The relationships of the different families is, in general, not established, and, since the name is originally an occupational surname, there may be none.

Ralph le Boteler I, lord of Oversley, co. Warwick. M. Avice N. Ralph was butler to the Earl of Leicester. He founded Alcester Priory in 1150.

Robert le Boteler of Oversley, son of Ralph I and Avice N. Occurs 1170-1190. M. N. N. Robert also served as butler to the Earls of Leicester.

Ralph le Boteler II of Oversley, son of Robert and N. N. D. ca. 1233. M. N. N. Ralph allied himself with the barons against King John in 1215. He served as a justice.

Maurice le Boteler of Oversley, son of Ralph II and N. N. D. btw. 1246 and 1249. M. N. N. Maurice also served as a justice.

Ralph le Boteler III of Oversley, son of Maurice and N. N. D. by 3 July, 1281. M. ca. 1240, Maud, dau. and heir of William Pantulf of Wem and Hawise, dau. of Fulk fitz Warin. Ralph sided with the King against Simon de Montfort, even though his forebears had been vassals of the Earls of Leicester. He, too, served as a justice.

William le Boteler I of Wem and Oversley, son of Ralph I and Maud Pantulf. D. by 11 Dec., 1283. M. 1261, Angharad, dau. of Gruffydd ap Madog, Lord of Bromfield and Yale, and Emma de Audley.

Lord William le Boteler II of Wem and Oversley, son of William I and Angharad of Powys Fadog. B. 1274. D. by 14 Sept., 1334. M. (1) by 1298, Beatrice N.

(Lord) William le Boteler III of Wem and Oversley, son of Lord William II and Beatrice N. M. (2) Joan, dau. and heir of John de Sudeley II and Eleanor de Scales.

Thomas le Boteler of Sudeley, son of (Lord) William III and Joan de Sudeley. M. Alice, dau. of Sir John de Beauchamp and either Elizabeth Patshull or Elizabeth de Saint John.

Joan la Boteler, dau. of Thomas and Alice de Beauchamp. M. Hamon Belknap of Seintlynge and had Elizabeth Belknap, mother of Baroness Anne de Ferrers of Chartley, mother of Sibyl/Isabel Devereux, mother of Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

BREYNTON FAMILY

John Breynton of Stretton-Sugwas. D. 1527. M. Feb., 1509/10, Sibyl, dau. of Simon Milbourne of Icomb, co. Gloucester, and Jane Baskerville.

Elizabeth Breynton, dau. of John and Sibyl Milbourne. M. James, son of Sir Robert Whitney V of Whitney and Constance Tuchet, and had Sir Robert Whitney VI, father of Sir Robert Whitney VII, father of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

DEVEREUX FAMILY

Lord Walter Devereux V of Chartley, son of Sir Walter IV and Elizabeth Merbury (part 2). Killed in the Battle of Bosworth, 22 Aug., 1485. M. Anne, dau. and heir of Lord William Ferrers of Chartley and Elizabeth Belknap.

Sibyl or Isabel Devereux (others call her Katherine), dau. of Lord Walter V and (Baroness) Anne Ferrers of Chartley. M. Sir James I, son of Sir John Baskerville II of Eardisley, co. Hereford, and Elizabeth Tuchet, and had Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

Elizabeth Devereux, dau. of Sir Walter III and Maud Bromwich (part 2). M. Sir John, son of Sir Piers Milbourne of Tillington, co. Hereford, and Elizabeth Eylesford (or Eynsford), and had Sir Simon Milbourne of Icomb, co. Gloucester, father of Blanche Milbourne, mother of Sir Robert Whitney VI of Whitney, father of Sir Robert Whitney VII, father of Robert Whitney VIII (supra).

FERRERS OF CHARTLEY.

Robert de Ferrers III, Earl of Derby, son of Earl William III (whose mother, Agnes of Chester, was Lady of Chartley) and Margaret de Quincy (vol. I, part 3). D. 1279. M. (2) Alianore, dau. of Sir Humphrey de Bohun of Kimbolton and Alianore de Braose. Robert had taken arms against King Henry III and the future King Edward I and was deprived of his lands and honors after the defeat at Evesham. But whereas others had both lands and honors restored, Robert, almost alone, only received back his lands, but not the title of Earl of Derby. His heir also made efforts to recover the title, but to no avail; King Edward must have felt a special rancor towards him.

Lord John de Ferrers I of Chartley, son of Earl Robert III and Alianore de Bohun. D. 1312. M., as her first husband, Hawise, dau. and heir of Sir Robert de Muscegros II and Agnes de Ferrers,

Lord Robert de Ferrers IV of Chartley, son of Lord John and Hawise de Muscegros. D. 1350 M. (1) Margaret N.

Lord John de Ferrers II of Chartley, son of Lord Robert V and Margaret N. Killed in the Battle of Najera, 1367. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Earl Ralph de Stafford of Stafford and Margaret de Audley.

Lord Robert de Ferrers V of Chartley, son of Lord John II and Elizabeth de Stafford. D. 1413. M. (2) Margaret, dau. of Sir Edward Despenser II and Elizabeth Burghersh.

Lord Edmund de Ferrers of Chartley, son of Lord Robert V and Margaret Despenser. D. 1435. M. Ellen, dau. and coheir of Thomas Roche of Castle Bromwich and Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Thomas de Bermingham.

Lord William de Ferrers IV of Chartley, son of Lord Edmund and Ellen Roche. D. 1450. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Hamon Belknap of Seintlynge and Joan la Boteler.

Baroness Anne de Ferrers of Chartley, dau. and heir of Lord William and Elizabeth Belknap. M. Sir Walter V, son of Sir Walter Devereux IV and Elizabeth Merbury, and had Sibyl/Isabel Devereux, mother of Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

HOLAND FAMILY

Edmund de Holand, Earl of Kent, son of Earl Thomas II and Alice FitzAlan (part 1). D. 1408. M. (2), as her second husband, Constance, dau. of Duke Edmund (Plantagenet) of York and Isabella of Castile. However, the court subsequently declared that the union was irregular and that the children were illegitimate.

Eleanor de Holand, dau. of Earl Edmund, and Constance (Plantagenet) of York. M. ca. 1430, as his second wife, Lord James, son of Lord John Tuchet III of Audley and Isabel N., and had Constance Tuchet, mother of James Whitney of Whitney, father of Sir Robert Whitney VI, father of Sir Robert Whitney VII, father of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

MILBOURNE FAMILY

The Milbournes were lords of Tillington, co. Hereford.

Sir Piers Milbourne of Tillington. M. Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Sir John Eylesford (or Eynsford) of Tillington (d. 1395) and Christian, dau. and coheir of Sir Gerard de Furnival.

Sir John Milbourne of Tillington Court-in-Burghill, co. Hereford, son of Sir Piers and Elizabeth de Eylesford (or Eynsford). D. 1435. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Walter Devereux and Elizabeth or Maud Bromwich.

Sir Simon Milbourne of Icomb, co. Gloucester, son of Sir John and Elizabeth Devereux. M. Jane, dau. and heir of Ralph Baskerville of Icomb and Anne Blackett. At least 2 ch.:

1) Blanche; m. James Whitney.
2) Sibyl; m. John Breynton.

Blanche Milbourne, dau. and coheir of Sir Simon and Jane Baskerville. M. James, son of Sir Robert Whitney V of Whitney and Constance Tuchet, and had Sir Robert Whitney VI, father of Sir Robert Whitney VII, father of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

Sibyl Milbourne, dau. and coheir of Sir Simon and Jane Baskerville. M. Feb., 1509/10, John Breynton of Stretton-Sugwas (d. 1527), and had Elizabeth Breynton, mother of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII (supra).

MONTFORT OF BEAUDESERT

Thurstan de Montfort I, prob. son of Sieur Henri de Montfort-sur-Risle (d. 1035) and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3). M. Aubrey de Beaumont, sis. of Roger (vol. IV, part 2).

Thurstan de Montfort II, prob. son of Thurstan I and Aubrey de Beaumont. M. N. N. Thurstan was a tenant in Warwickshire.

Thurstan de Montfort III of Preston, son of Thurstan II and N. N. D. ca. 1170. M. Juliana, dau. of Geoffrey Murdac and N. N.

Henry de Montfort of Beaudesert, son of Thurstan III & Juliana Murdac. D. by 1199. M. N. N.

Thurstan de Montfort IV of Beaudesert, son of Henry and N. N. D. by 21 Nov., 1216. M. N. N. Thurstan joined the barons against King John in 1215.

Piers de Montfort I of Beaudesert, son of Thurstan IV and N. N. Killed in the Battle of Evesham, 4 Aug., 1265. M. by 1228, Alice, dau. of Henry de Audley and Bertrade Mainwaring (vol. IV, part 3).

Piers de Montfort II of Beaudesert, son of Piers I and Alice de Audley. D. by 4 Mar., 1287. M. ca. 1260, Maud, dau. and heir of Matthew de la Mare. Piers was taken prisoner in the Battle of Evesham, which would indicate that he and his father had fought with Simon de Montfort against the King.

Lord John de Montfort of Beaudesert, son of Piers II and Maud de la Mare. D. bef. 5 Nov., 1296. M. btw. 1286 and 1289, Alice, dau. of William de la Plaunche and N. N. John saw active military service in Gascony in 1294. He was summoned to the House of Lords in 1295.

Maud de Montfort, dau. of Lord John and Alice de la Plaunche. M. Bartholomew II, son of Lord John de Sudeley I and N. N., and had Lord John de Sudeley II, father of Joan de Sudeley, mother of Thomas le Boteler of Sudeley, father of Joan la Boteler, mother of Elizabeth Belknap, mother of Baroness Anne de Ferrers of Chartley, mother of Sibyl/Isabel Devereux, mother of Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

PENCOYD, MISCIN AND RADYR, LORDS OF

In general, I try to avoid Welsh genealogy, which I incline to consider a treacherous morass. But let this family suffice as an example of the genre

Gwrgan ap Ithel, Prince of Glamorgan, son of Ithel ap Owain ap King Morgan Hen of Gwent ap King Owain of Gwent ap King Hywell of Gwent ap King Rhys. D. 1030. M. Angharad, dau. of Lord Gwyn ap Collwyn of Dyfed.

Jestyn ap Gwrgan, Prince of Glamorgan, son of Prince Gwrgan ap Ithel and Angharad of Gwent (vol. IV, part 1 - Wales, Princes of North; see under Prince Gruffydd ap Cynan). M. (1) Angharad, dau. of Prince Elystan Gloddryd of Fferlax. Jestyn was the last ruler of Glamorgan before the Norman invasion by Robert fitz Hamon.

Madog ap Jestyn, son of Prince Jestyn ap Gwrgan and Angharad of Fferlax. M. Jenet, dau. of Sytsylt, Lord of Upper Gwent.

Hywell ap Madog, son of Madog ap Jestyn and Jenet verch Sytsylt of Upper Gwent. M. N. dau. of Gruffydd ap Ivor Bach.

Cynfrig ap Hywell, Lord of Llantrithyd and Radyr, son of Hywell ap Madog and N. verch Gruffydd ap Ivor Bach. M. Angharad, dau. and coheir of Lewis ap Rhys ap Rosser.

Llewellyn ap Cynfrig, Lord of Llantrithyd and Radyr, son of Lord Cynfrig ap Hywell and Angharad verch Lewis ap Rhys. Occurs ca. 1277. M. N., dau. of Ralph Maylog.

Llewellyn-ychan, Lord of Miscin, son of Lord Llewellyn ap Cynfrig of Llantrithyd and Radyr and N. verch Ralph Maylog. M. Catherine, dau. of Hopkin ap Hywell-ychan ap Cadivor ap Gwgan.

David ap Llewellyn, (Lord) of Miscin, son of Llewellyn-ychan and Catherine verch Hopkin. M. Catherine, dau. and heir of Jevan Coch of Rhydlavar.

Jevan ap David, Constable of Miscin, son of (Lord) David ap Llewellyn of Miscin and Catherine verch Jevan of Rhydlavar. M. Margaret, dau. of Jenkin Kemeys of Began and N. N.

Thomas ap Jevan of Pencoyd, son of Jevan ap David (of Miscin) and Margaret Kemeys. M. (1) N., dau. of Rhys Jenkin.

Jenkin ap Thomas of Pencoyd, son of Thomas ap Jevan and N. verch Rhys Jenkin. M. Jenet, dau. of Philip Thomas Gwillim Herbert.

Morgan ap Jenkin of Pencoyd, son of Jenkin ap Thomas and Jenet verch Philip. M. N. N.

Anne verch Morgan of Pencoyd, dau. of Morgan ap Jenkin and N. N. M. Sir Walter III, son of Sir James Baskerville I and Sibyl/Isabel Devereux, and had Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

SCALES FAMILY

Sir Roger de Scales I of Middleton-near-Lynn, co. Norfolk. D. by 1198. M. Muriel, perh. dau. of Geoffrey de Lisewis (son of William de Lisewis, who founded the Priories of Normansburg and Crabhouse) and N. N. Muriel founded the nunnery of Blackborough.

Robert de Scales I of Middleton, son of Sir Roger I and Muriel (de Lisewis). Occurs 1188-1198. M. Alice N.

Roger de Scales II, son of Robert I and Alice N. D. by 1215. M. (1) Margery, dau. and coheir of Fulk de Beaufou of Wilton, co. Norfolk.

Robert de Scales II, son of Roger II and Margery de Beaufou. D. by 1250. M. Alice, dau. of William de Roucestre of Newsells, co. Hertford, and Rivenhall, co. Essex. Robert served as a justice in Norfolk in 1229.

Robert de Scales III, son of Robert II and Alice de Roucestre. D. by 1267. M. Clemence N.

Lord Robert de Scales IV, son of Robert III and Clemence N. D. by 1305. M. Isabel N. Robert saw active military service against the Welsh in 1277, 1282 and 1287, against the French in 1287, 1291 and 1294, and against the Scots in 1299, 1300, 1301 and 1303.

Lord Robert de Scales V, son of Lord Robert IV and Isabel N. B. 1279. D. by 1335. M. Egeline, dau. of Sir Hugh de Courtenay of Okehampton, co. Devon, and Eleanor Despenser. Robert's military service was against the Scots in 1308, 1315, 1316, 1318, 1319, 1322 and 1323.

Eleanor de Scales, dau. of Lord Robert V and Egeline de Courtenay. M. Lord John II, son of Bartholomew de Sudeley II of Sudeley and Maud de Montfort, and had Joan de Sudeley, mother of Thomas le Boteler of Sudeley, father of Joan la Boteler, mother of Elizabeth Belknap, mother of Baroness Anne de Ferrers of Chartley, mother of Sibyl/Isabel Devereux, mother of Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII of Whitney, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

SUDELEY FAMILY

Ralph de Maigne, Earl of Hereford (before the Norman conquest), son of Count Dreux of Vexin and Valois and Godgifu, dau. of King Aethelred II of England. D. 1057. M. N. N.

Harald de Maigne, lord of Ewyas Castle, co. Hereford. M. Matilda, prob. dau. of Earl Hugh Lupus of Chester and Ermentrude, dau. of Count Hugues of Clermont and Marguerite of Montdidier.

John de Sudeley I, lord of Sudeley and Toddington, co. Gloucester, son of Harald de Maigne and Matilda (of Chester). Occurs 1140. M. Grace, dau. of William de Traci of Barnstable (d. ca. 1135), illegitimate son of King Henry I of England. At least 2 ch.:

1) William de Traci/Tracy, progenitor of the Tracys, one of the assassins of St. Thomas à Becket; m. N. N.

2) Ralph de Sudeley I; m. Emma (de Beauchamp).

Ralph de Sudeley I of Sudeley, son of John I and Grace de Traci. D. 1192. M. Emma, said to be dau. of William De Beauchamp (II) of Elmley and (Joan de Saint-Valéry). Emma lies buried in Winchcombe Abbey.

Ralph de Sudeley II of Sudeley, son of Ralph I and Emma (de Beauchamp). D. 1221/2. M. Isabel N. (d. aft. 1241).

Ralph de Sudeley III of Sudeley, son of Ralph II and Isabel N. D. bef. 19 Mar., 1241/2. M. Isabel, dau. of Robert Corbet of Chaddesley-Corbet, co. Worcester, and Ismenia N. or Emma Pantulf. Ralph was also tenant of Great Dassent.

Bartholomew de Sudeley I of Sudeley, son of Ralph III and Isabel Corbet. D. bef. 29 June, 1280. Said to have m. Joan, dau. of William Beauchamp III of Elmley and Isabel Mauduit. Bartholomew also held Chipping Dassett. He served as Sheriff of Herefordshire and governor of Hereford Castle.

Lord John de Sudeley II of Sudeley, son of Bartholomew I and Joan (de Beauchamp). D. bef 18 Apr., 1336. Said to have m. N., dau. of Lord Say, but, if so, the genealogists say that she was not the mother of his heir.

Bartholomew de Sudeley II, son of Lord John II and N. N. D. 1327, before his father. M. Maud, dau. of Lord John de Montfort and Alice de la Plaunche.

Lord John de Sudeley III of Sudeley, son of Bartholomew II and Maud de Montfort. B. 1305. D. bef. 19 Feb., 1340. M. Eleanor, dau. of Lord Robert de Scales V and Egeline de Courtenay.

Joan de Sudeley, dau. and heir of Lord John III and Eleanor de Scales. M. (Lord) William III, son of Lord William le Boteler II of Wem and Oversley and Beatrice N., and had Thomas le Boteler of Sudeley, father of Joan la Boteler, mother of Elizabeth Belknap, mother of Baroness Anne de Ferrers of Chartley, mother of Sibyl/Isabel Devereux, mother of Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

TUCHET FAMILY

The Tuchets acquired by marriage the barony of Audley. The name is also spelled Touchet.

Thomas Tuchet. M. Joan N.

Sir John Tuchet I of Markeaton, co. Derby, son of Thomas and Joan N. B. 25 July, 1327. D. shortly bef. 10 Jan., 1361/2.. M. Joan, dau. and heir of Lord James Audley II and Joan de Mortimer.

John Tuchet II, son of Sir John I & Joan Audley. D. off La Rochelle, 23 June, 1372. M. Maud N.

Lord John Tuchet III, son of John II and Maud N. B. 23 Apr., 1371. D. 19 Dec., 1408. M. Isabel N. (d. aft. 3 May, 1409). John served as Member of Parliament, 1406-1408. At least 2 ch.:

1) Lord James; m. (1) Margaret de Ros; (2) Eleanor de Holand.
2) Elizabeth; m. Sir John Baskerville II.

Lord James Tuchet of Audley, son of Lord John III and Isabel N. B. ca. 1398. D. 23 Sept., 1459, in the Battle of Blore Heath. M. (1) ca. 1415, Margaret, dau. of Lord William de Ros and Margaret de Arundel. At least 1 ch.:

1) Anne; m. Sir Thomas Dutton.

James m. (2) ca. 1430, Eleanor, dau. of Earl Edmund de Holand of Kent and Constance (Plantagenet) of York. At least 1 ch.:

1) Constance; m. Sir Robert Whitney V.

Constance Tuchet, dau. of Lord James of Audley and Eleanor de Holand. M., as his second wife, (Sir) Robert V, son of Sir Eustace de Whitney of Whitney and Jennett Trussell (or Russell), and had James Whitney, father of Sir Robert Whitney VI, father of Sir Robert Whitney VII, father of Robert Whitney, father of Thomas Whitney, claimed father of JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown.

Elizabeth Tuchet, dau. of Lord John III and Isabel N. M. Sir John II, son of Sir John Baskerville I of Eardisley, co. Hereford, and Elizabeth Brugge (i.e. Bridge), and had Sir James Baskerville I, father of Sir Walter Baskerville III, father of Sir James Baskerville II, father of Sibyl Baskerville, mother of Robert Whitney VIII (supra).

WHITNEY FAMILY

Sir Robert de Whitney I of Whitney-on-the Wye, co. Hereford, son or grandson of Eustace de Whitney I, who is thought to be a descendant of Turstin the Fleming, lord of Wigmore and Whitney in

1086, husband of Agnes, dau. of Alured de Merleberge of Ewyas Castle in 1086. Occurs 1242. M. N. N.

Sir Eustace de Whitney II of Whitney, son or grandson of Sir Robert I. M. N. N. Eustace was tenant also of Pencombe and Little Cowarn.

Sir Eustace de Whitney III of Whitney, son of Sir Eustace II and N. N. M. N. N. Eustace served as Member of Parliament for Herefordshire in 1306, 1313 and 1352.

Sir Robert Whitney II of Whitney, etc., son of Sir Eustace III and N. N. M. N. N. Robert served as Member of Parliament for Herefordshire in 1377, 1379 and 1380. He also served as Sheriff of Herefordshire in 1377.

Sir Robert de Whitney III of Whitney, son of Sir Robert II and N. N. D. 1402, in the Battle of Pilleth (against the Welsh?). Robert served as Member of Parliament for Herefordshire in 1391 and as Knight Marshall to King Richard II.

Sir Robert de Whitney IV of Whitney, son of Sir Robert III and N. N. D. 12 Mar., 1441. M. N. N. Robert served as Sheriff of Herefordshire in 1413, 1428, 1433 and 1437, and as Member of Parliament for Herefordshire in 1416 and 1422. He saw active military service in France under King Henry V.

Sir Eustace de Whitney IV of Whitney, son of Sir Robert IV and N. N. B. 1411. D. aft. 1468. M. Jennett, dau. of Sir William Trussell (others say of Sir Thomas Russell) and N., a dau. of Sir John Ludlow. Eustace served as Member of Parliament for Herefordshire in 1468.

Robert Whitney V of Whitney, son of Sir Eustace IV and Jennett Trussell/Russell. M. (2) Constance, dau. of Lord James Tuchet of Audley and Eleanor de Holand. Robert was presumably a knight, but documentation of his knighthood is apparently lacking. He is thought to have been a Yorkist.

James Whitney of Whitney, son of Robert V and Constance Tuchet. D. aft. 1522. M. Blanche, dau. and coheir of Simon Milbourne of Icomb (co. Gloucester) and Jane Baskerville.

Sir Robert Whitney VI of Icomb, son of James and Blanche Milbourne. D. 1541 (will proved, 11 June, 1541). M. Margaret, dau. of Robert Wye, a Gloucestershire landowner. Robert served as Sheriff of Gloucestershire, 1527-1530. In 1535 he was given the income of the suppressed Monastery of Brewern.

Sir Robert Whitney VII of Whitney, son of Sir Robert VI and Margaret Wye. D. 5 Aug., 1567. M. Sibyl, dau. of Sir James Baskerville of Eardisley and Elizabeth Breynton. Robert was knighted by Queen Mary in 1553. He was appointed Privy Counsellor in 1555 and again, under Queen Elizabeth, in 1559. He served as Member of Parliament for Herefordshire in 1559.

Robert Whitney VIII, 3rd son of Sir Robert VII and Sibyl Baskerville. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Morgan Guillems and N. N.
Robert is mentioned in his father's will.

THOMAS WHITNEY, gent., claimed son of Robert VIII and Elizabeth Guillems. Buried Church of St. Margaret, Westminster, 14 Apr., 1637. M. MARY (buried 25 Sept., 1629), dau. of JOHN BRAY of Westminster and N. N.

JOHN WHITNEY I of Watertown, son of THOMAS and MARY BRAY. Baptized 20 July, 1592. D. Watertown, 1 June, 1673. M. ELINOR N. (b. England, 1599; d. Watertown, 11 May, 1659) and had JOHN WHITNEY II, father of RUTH WHITNEY, who married JOHN SHATTUCK and had RUTH SHATTUCK, who married JONATHAN FARNSWORTH I and had JONATHAN FARNSWORTH II, father of ABEL FARNSWORTH, father of LYDIA FARNSWORTH, who married

ELISHA KNIGHT II and had NANCY KNIGHT, who married JAMES BROWN and had WILLIAM HENRY BROWN, father of LILLIE FRANCES BROWN, who married FRANK WILLIAMS SEAVER and had HARRIET FRANCES SEAVER.

PART FOUR

THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH

The material for this part comes almost exclusively from F. L. WEIS, Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists Who Came to New England between 1623 and 1650, 5th ed. by W. L. SHEPPARD (Baltimore, 1982). I have added some information taken from the Mormons on the early generations of the Calverley, Dutton and Stanley families, and some of my information on the Norwich, Pole and Stanley families comes from the Dictionary of National Biography. I note that this last source disagrees occasionally with Weis, especially in matters of genealogy. In general, I prefer Weis in cases of disagreement because the latter usually depends on The Complete Peerage, which is very scholarly and very reliable.

If I were depending on the first edition of Weis, this part might have been placed in volume IV, for the noble ancestry of Constant Southworth was accepted as sure by Weis. Sheppard in the later editions of this classic, however, has introduced a blank space between the data that regards Edward Southworth, the son of Thomas Southworth of Samlesbury, and what is known of Edward Southworth, the father of Constant Southworth. The vital data that concerns the former agrees well with what is known about the latter, but there is no documentary evidence that irrefragably establishes the identity of the two persons.

BOTELER OF BEWSEY

Boteler is one of the variants of Butler. This particular family of Botelers were lords of Bewsey Manor and also acquired the barony of Warrington.

Sir John Boteler of Bewsey, Baron of Warrington, parents not traced. B. Bewsey, 26 Feb., 1402/4 (sic!). D. 12 Sept., 1430. M. 1411, Isabel, dau. of Sir William Harington of Farleton and Chorley and Margaret Neville.

Sir John Boteler of Bewsey, Baron of Warrington, son of Sir John and Isabel Harington. B. 24 Aug., 1429. D. 26 Feb., 1463. M. (3) Margaret, dau. of Sir Thomas Lord Stanley of Lathom and Knowsley and Joan Goushill. Knighted 1447. Member of Parliament, 1449.

Thomas Boteler of Bewsey, Baron of Warrington, son of Sir John and Margaret Stanley. B. 1461. D. 27 Apr., 1522. M. Margaret, dau. of Sir John Delves of Doddington.

Margery Boteler, dau. of Thomas and Margaret Delves. B. ca. 1500. D. ----. M. 1518, Sir Thomas, son of Sir John Southworth and Helen de Langton. They were the parents of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

CALVERLEY FAMILY

The members of this family in the earlier generations also bore an alias surname, the Scot.

John Calverley of Calverley, co. York, parents not traced. M. Margaret N.

Sir John Calverley of Calverley, son of John and Margaret N. M. Joanna de Berewick.

Walter Calverley of Calverley, co. York, son of Sir John and Joanna de Berewick. B. ca. 1350. D. -----. M. Margery, dau. of John de Dinely.

Sir Walter de Calverley, alias le Scot, of Calverley, son of Walter and Margery de Dinely. B. ca. 1375. D. ----. M. (1) N. N. (the Mormons identify her as Joan, dau. of Sir John Normanville and N. N.); (2) Joanna, dau. of Sir John Bigod of Settrington.

Walter Calverley, alias le Scot, son of Sir Walter and his first wife, N. N. (Joan Normanville?). B. ca. 1395. D. 1466. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Thomas Markenfield. Earlier pedigrees made Walter the son of his father by the second wife, who descended from the great baronial families of Bigod, Mauley and Gant, but more careful research has shown that his mother was the unknown (?) first wife.

Sir William Calverley, alias le Scot, of Calverley, son of Walter and Elizabeth Markenfield. B. ca. 1420. D. 1488. M. 1441, Agnes, dau. of Sir John Tempest of Bracewell and Alice, dau. of Sir Robert Sherburne of Stoneyhurst. Stoneyhurst was given to the Jesuits, after the persecution ended. They founded a school there as a Catholic rival to Eton, and it is still in operation.

Joan Calverley, dau. of Sir William and Agnes Tempest. B. ca. 1450. D. ----. M. 1467, Christopher, son of Laurence Lister of Medhope and N. Banester. They were the parents of William Lister, father of Christopher Lister, father of Sir William Lister, father of Rosamond Lister, mother of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

CANSFIELD FAMILY

Little seems to be known about this family other than that they were lords of Cancefield and Farleton Manors in Lancashire.

Sir Richard Cansfield of Cancefield and Farleton, parents not traced. M. Eleanor (or Alicia) la Fleming, Lady of Aldingham Castle, dau. and heir of William le Fleming and N. N.

Agnes de Cansfield, dau. and heir of Sir Richard and Eleanor la Fleming. D. 1293. M. Sir Robert de Haverington or Harington of Haverington, co. Cumberland. They were the parents of Sir John Lord Harington, father of Sir Robert Lord Harington, father of Sir John Lord Harington, father of Sir Robert Lord Harington, father of Isabel Harington, mother of Sir Thomas Lord Stanley, father of Margaret Stanley, mother of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

DUTTON FAMILY

The Duttons were lords of Dutton Manor in Cheshire.

Sir Piers Dutton of Dutton, parents not traced. B. ca. 1355. D. ----. M. N. N. (Elizabeth Butler, according to the Mormons).

Sir John Dutton of Dutton, son of Sir Piers and N. N. B. ca. 1380. D. 1445. M. 1418 Margaret, dau. of Sir John Savage of Clifton and Maud de Swynnerton

Sir Thomas Dutton of Dutton, son of Sir John and Margaret Savage. B. ca. 1420. D. 23 Sept., 1459. M. ca. 1445, Anne, dau. of James Tuchet, Lord Audley, and Margaret de Ros (vol. V, part 2).

Isabel Dutton, dau. of Sir Thomas and Anne Tuchet. B. ca. 1446. D. ----. M. ca. 1475, Sir Christopher de Southworth. They were the parents of Sir John de Southworth, father of Sir Thomas Southworth, father of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

FLEMING FAMILY

There were many Fleming families in England during the Middle Ages that were united solely by a common origin from Flanders. This particular family held the manor of Aldingham in Lancashire.

Michael le Fleming, parents not traced. B. ca. 1100. M. N. N.

Michael le Fleming of Aldingham, son of Michael and N. N. B. ca. 1125. D. 1186. M. Christian, dau. of Gilbert de Stainton (perh. son of William de Lancaster).

William le Fleming of Aldingham, son of Michael and Christian de Stainton. B. ca. 1150. D. 1203. M. ca. 1190, Ada, dau. of Thomas (de Workington) and Grace N.

Sir Michael le Fleming of Aldingham, son of William and Ada (de Workington). B. 1197. D. ----. M. Agatha, dau. of Henry fitz Hervey of Ravensworth and Alice de Greystoke (vol. IV, part 3).

William le Fleming of Aldingham, son of Sir Michael & Agatha fitz Henry of Ravensworth. M. N. N.

Eleanor (or Alicia) la Fleming, dau. of William and N. N. M. Sir Richard Cansfield of Cancefield and Farleton, co. Lancaster. They were the parents of Agnes de Cansfield, mother of Sir John Lord Harington, father of Sir John Lord Harington, father of Sir Robert Lord Harington, father of Isabel Harington, mother of Sir Thomas Lord Stanley, father of Margaret Stanley, mother of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

GOUSHILL FAMILY

The Goushills were lords of Hoveringham Manor in Nottinghamshire.

Sir Robert Goushill of Hoveringham, parents not traced. M. (4), as her 3rd husband, Elizabeth, dau. of Earl Richard FitzAlan and Elizabeth de Bohun (the Mormons incorrectly make her the dau. of Sir John FitzAlan and Eleanor Mautravers). After Robert's death Elizabeth m. (4) Sir Gerard Usflete and had Catharine Usflete, ancestor of Frances Deighton.

Joan Goushill, dau. of Sir Robert and Elizabeth FitzAlan. B. ca. 1420. D. aft. 1460. M. ca. 1440, Sir Thomas, son of Sir John Stanley of Stanley and Isabel Harington. They were the parents of Margaret Stanley, mother of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

HARINGTON FAMILY

This was a family of many branches. This one seems to come from the root stem, the lords of Haverington or Harington Manor, co. Cumberland. I have not seen a genealogy of the entire family that would give the relationship of this branch to the Harringtons that are supposed to be ancestors of Robert Harrington of Watertown.

Sir Robert de Haverington of Harington, co. Cumberland, parents not traced. B. ca. 1250. D. 1297. M. Agnes, dau. and heir of Sir Richard Cansfield of Cancefield and Eleanor la Fleming, Lady of Aldingham.

Sir John Lord Harington of Aldingham, son of Sir Robert and Agnes Cansfield. B. 1281. D. 2 July, 1347. M. ca. 1300, Joan (probably Dacre). At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir Robert, ca. 1300; m. Elizabeth de Multon.
2) Sir John, ca. 1305; m. Katherine Banastre.

John held the manors of Aldingham, Thurnham and Ulverston in Lancashire, Witherslack and Hutton Roof in Westmoreland, and Austick and Harington in Cumberland.

Sir Robert Lord Harington of Aldingham, son of Sir John and Joan (Dacre). B. ca. 1300. D. Ireland, 1334. M. ca. 1327, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Lord Multon of Egremont and N. N. Robert was knighted in 1331.

Sir John Lord Harington of Aldingham, son of Sir Robert and Elizabeth de Multon. B. ca. 1328. D. Gleaston Castle, 28 May, 1363. M. Joan, dau. of Walter de Birmingham.

Sir Robert Lord Harington of Gleaston Castle, son of Sir John and Joan de Birmingham. B. ca. 1350. D. Aldingham, 21 May, 1406. M. (2) 1383, Isabel, dau. of Sir Nele Loring, K.G., and N. N. Robert was made a Knight of the Bath.

Isabel Harington, dau. of Sir Robert Lord Harington and Isabel Loring. B. ca. 1385. D. ----. M. ca. 1404, Sir John, son of Sir John Stanley of Stanley and Isabel de Lathom. They became the parents of Sir Thomas Stanley, father of Margaret Stanley, mother of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

Sir John Harington of Farleton, co. Lancaster, son Sir John Lord Harington of Aldingham and Joan (Dacre). B. ca. 1305. D. 1359. M. ca. 1340, Katherine, dau. of Sir Adam Banastre and Margaret de Holand. John held the manors of Bolton-le-Moors, Chorley and Aighton, and he leased the manor of Hornby. In 1358 he went to London on the King's service.

Sir Nicholas Harington of Farleton, son of Sir John and Katherine Banastre. B. 1345. D. aft. 1397. M. Isabel, dau. of Sir William English of co. Cumberland and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Sir William of Farleton, ca. 1380; m. Margaret Neville.
2) Sir James of Blackrod, ca. 1385; m. Ellen Urswick.

Sir William Harington of Farleton and Chorley, son of Sir Nicholas and Isabel English. B. ca. 1380. D. 22 Feb., 1439/40. M. ca. 1405, Margaret, dau. of Sir Robert Neville of Hornby Castle.

Isabel Harington, dau. of Sir William and Margaret Neville. B. ca. 1392. D. 1441. M. 1411, Sir John Boteler of Bewsey, Lord of Warrington. They were the parents of Sir John Boteler, father of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

KENDAL, LORDS OF

This is a family that got apparently got along without surname or even, for the most part, without patronymics.

Orm fitz Ketel, Lord of Kendal. M. Gunnilda, dau. of Earl Gospatric of Dunbar (vol. IV, part 1, MacCrinan Family). He also held the manor of Seaton and the towns of Camberton, Chrysother and Flamingsby.

Gospatric, Lord of Kendal, then of Workington in Coupland, son of Orm fitz Ketel. D. 1179. M. Egeline, perh. dau. of Ranulf Engaine. He exchanged lands with his cousin, William de Lancaster, who had been Lord of Workington.

Thomas, Lord of Workington, son of Gospatric and Egeline (Engaine). D. soon aft. 13 Nov., 1200. M. Grace (she m. (2) Roger de Beauchamp).

Ada, dau. of Thomas (de Workington). M. (1) William, son of Michael le Fleming and Christian de Stainton, dau. of Gilbert, Lord of Stainton in Kendal (prob. son of William de Lancaster). They were parents of Sir Michael le Fleming, father of Eleanor la Fleming, mother of Agnes de Cansfield, mother of Sir John Lord Harington, father of Sir Robert Lord Harington, father of Sir John Lord Harington, father of Sir Robert Lord Harington, father of Isabel Harington, mother of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury. Ada m. (2) William le Boteler, Lord of Warrington, whom I presume to have been a direct ancestor of Sir John Boteler of Bewsey and Lord of Warrington, the grandfather of Sir Thomas, whose daughter, Margery, married Sir Thomas Southworth.

LATHOM FAMILY

The Lathoms were lords of Lathom Manor in Cheshire.

Sir Robert de Lathom of Lathom, parents not traced. M. Katherine, dau. and heir of Thomas de Knowsley, lord of Knowsley Manor in Cheshire.

Sir Thomas de Lathom of Lathom and Knowsley, son of Sir Robert and Katherine de Knowsley. B. 1300. D. 17 Sept., 1370. M. bef. 21 May, 1329, Alianore, dau. of Sir John Lord Ferrers of Chartley and Hawise de Muscegros (vol. V, part 3).

Sir Thomas de Lathom of Lathom and Knowsley, son of Sir Thomas and Alianore Ferrers. B. ca. 1330. D. bef. 20 Mar., 1381/2. M. Joan Venables of Kinderton.

Isabel de Lathom, dau. and heir of Sir Thomas and Joan Venables. M. ca. 1367. D. 26 Oct., 1414. M. ca. 1385, Sir John, son of Sir William Lord Stanley of Stanley and Hooton and Alice Massey. They were the parents of Sir John Lord Stanley, father of Sir Thomas Lord Stanley, father of Margaret Stanley, mother of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

LISTER FAMILY

This was a manorial family of Yorkshire. It has no known connection with the "Mayflower" passenger, Edward Lister, who was an indentured servant like Edward Doty, with whom he fought a duel.

Laurence Lister of Medhope, co. York, parents not traced. B. ca. 1415. M. N., dau. of Richard Banester of Brokden.

Christopher Lister of Medhope, son of Laurence and N., dau. of Richard Banester of Brokden. B. ca. 1440. D. ----. M. 1467, Joan, dau. of Sir William Calverley and Agnes Tempest.

William Lister, Esq., of Medhope, son of Christopher and Joan Calverley. B. ca. 1475. Bur. Gisburn, ca. 1538. M. Elizabeth, dau. of Thurstan Banester of Swinden.

Christopher Lister of Medhope, son of William and Elizabeth Banester. B. ca. 1500. D. 1548. M. Eleanor, dau. of John Clayton, Esq., of Clayton, co. Lancaster.

Sir William Lister of Thornton and Medhope. B. ca. 1525. Will probated 1582. M. Bridget, dau. of Bartholomew Pigot of Aston Rowen, co. Oxford. One of his children was Edward Lister, physician in ordinary to Queen Elizabeth and King James I. Another son, Sir Matthew Lister, was physician to King Charles I.

Rosamond Lister, dau. of Sir William and Bridget Pigot. B. ca. 1550. D. ----. M. ca. 1572, Thomas, son of Sir John Southworth and Mary Asheton. At least 2 ch., of whom the younger was Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

NEVILLE OF HORNBY

The Nevilles of Hornby Castle are a branch of the more famous Nevilles of Raby Castle that produced the King Maker.

Geoffrey de Neville of Hornby, co. Lancaster, son of Geoffrey de Neville of Raby and (?) Joan de Monmouth (vol. IV, part 4). D. ca. 26 Mar., 1285. M. ca. 1267, Margaret, dau. and heir of Sir John de Lungvilliers of Hornby (a descendant of Aleric, who was lord of the castle in 1066). Geoffrey loyally supported King Henry III in his war with the Barons. He took part in the Battle of Lewes and was captured and made prisoner with Prince Edward. He himself was exchanged for Robert de Newington and obtained thus his liberty. When Prince Edward managed to escape, Geoffrey joined him and was present at the capture of Dover Castle, of which he was then made constable. In 1270 he was appointed Justice of the King's Forests and was made Chief Justice of the same in 1280.

Robert de Neville of Hornby, son of Geoffrey and Margaret de Lungvilliers. B. ca. 1270. D. aft. 1313. M. Isabel, dau. of Robert de Byron of Melling Manor. Robert was "with the King of Scots" in 1296, but with which king and on what occasion my source does not say.

Sir Robert de Neville of Hornby, son of Robert and Isabel de Byron. B. ca. 1300. D. aft. July, 1373. M. Joan, dau. of Henry de Atherton of Atherton (undoubtedly of the same family and probably a direct ancestor of General Humphrey Atherton, ancestor of Donald Macomber; Henry was a descendant of William de Atherton of Atherton in 1212) and Emma de Aintree. Robert was knighted in 1344. He took part in the Siege of Amiens and in the great victory at Crécy in 1346. He also served as royal commissioner for Lancashire in 1344 and 1346 and as Justice of the Peace for Yorkshire in 1353.

Sir Robert de Neville of Hornby, son of Sir Robert and Joan de Atherton. B. ca. 1321. D. 4 Apr., 1413. M. ca. 1344, Margaret, dau. of Sir William de la Pole and Katherine de Norwich. Robert served in the French wars in Gascony. He also served as a member of the House of Commons for Yorkshire in 1358 and 1377 and as Sheriff of Yorkshire in 1378/9.

Margaret, dau. of Sir Robert and Margaret de la Pole. B. ca. 1350. D. bef. 1387. M. Sir William, son of Sir Nicholas Harington of Farleton and Isabel English. They were the parents of Isabel Harington, mother of Sir John Boteler of Bewsey, father of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

NORWICH FAMILY

Norwich is an important city of the county of Norfolk. The Norwich family, on the other hand, held the lordship of Stoke Manor in the same county. The relationship between the family and the city of Norwich is not clear to me, but I suspect that they were originally merchants of the city of Norwich.

Geoffrey de Norwich (of Stoke), parents not traced. B. ca. 1250. D. ----. M. N. N.

Sir Walter de Norwich of Stoke, son of Geoffrey and N. N. B. ca. 1275. D. 1329. M. btw. 1295 and 1304, Catherine, dau. of John de Hedersett and N. N. He was appointed Baron of the Exchequer, 20 Aug., 1311. He was raised to the post of Chief Baron of the Exchequer, 8 Mar., 1312. He served as Treasurer of England from 26 Sept., 1314, until his resignation, 22 Dec., 1317. He continued to serve in the Exchequer, however. He seems to have successfully kept out of party politics as much as possible, and his services must have been valued by all sides, because he retained his position in one administration after another, from the reign of Edward II to that of Edward III.

Katherine de Norwich, daughter of Sir Walter and Catherine de Hedersett. B. ca. 1300. D. ----. M. Sir William de la Pole, son of Sir William atte Pole and Elena Rotenheryng. They were the parents of Margaret de la Pole, mother of Margaret de Neville, mother of Isabel Harington, mother of Sir John Boteler of Bewsey, father of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth of Samlesbury, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

POLE FAMILY

This family rose quickly from great obscurity to the heights of wealth and power, but then fell again almost as suddenly. The surname is a toponymic for someone who dwelt by a pool (Pole was pronounced Poole, just as More was pronounced Moore). Indeed, the earliest known ancestor of the family was born with the surname atte Pole. There seems to have been no link of common origin with the other Pole family, possible ancestors of Robert Harrington, who also rose from obscurity and became allied by marriage with the last of the Plantagenets, Margaret, Countess of Salisbury.

Sir William atte Pole of Ravenser Odd and Hull, parents not traced. B. ca. 1275. D. ca. 1329. M. Elena, dau. of John Rotenheryng. William was a rich merchant, as was his father-in-law also.

Sir William de la Pole of Hull, son of Sir William and Elena Rotenheryng. B. ca. 1300. D. Hull, 21 Par. or 22 June, 1366. M. Katherine, dau. of Sir Walter de Norwich. William began life as a rich merchant like his father. This was during the reign of King Edward I, who engaged in numerous wars that created a need for great amounts of money. William was able and ready to fulfill the want. Sometimes his remuneration took the form of a right to the income from the custom house of the port of London. At other times he might be rewarded with the possession of manor estates. In 1330 he was appointed Butler to the King. He represented Hull in the House of Commons in 1332, 1334, 1336 and 1338. In 1334 he obtained for the city of Hull the privilege of being governed by a mayor and himself occupied the post for four years. In 1339 he was named Baron of the Exchequer. A few years afterwards the King became dissatisfied with his management of affairs. Charges were brought, and he was imprisoned. Although he succeeded in smoothing over the affair and in regaining some of the King's favor, he was never afterwards involved in the business of government.

Weis calls Sir William Earl of Suffolk. This is an error. The title was borne by his son, Michael de la Pole, whose grandson, William de la Pole, was raised to the title of Duke of Suffolk and had the misfortune of being placed in supreme command in France just at the time when St. Joan of Arc was inspiring her countrymen to drive out the English.

Margaret de la Pole, dau. of Sir William and Katherine de Norwich. B. ca. 1325. D. 1366. M. ca. 1344, Sir Robert, son of Sir Robert Neville of Hornby Castle and Joan de Atherton. They were the parents of Margaret Neville, mother of Isabel Harington, mother of Sir John Boteler of Bewsey, father of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constance Southworth of Duxbury.

ROS FAMILY

The Rosses were lords of Helmsley Castle in the Holderness section of Yorkshire. One of the barons married an illegitimate daughter of King William the Lion of Scotland, which gave rise to a claim on the Scottish throne by their great grandson. The latter's father married the heiress to the important castle of Belvoir.

William de Ros, Lord of Helmsley and Belvoir, son of Lord William and Maud de Vaux (vol. IV, part 4). B. ca. 1290. D. in Palestine, 3 Feb., 1342/3. M. bef. 25 Nov., 1326, Margery, dau. of Bartholomew de Badlesmere and Margaret de Clare. William fought in the Scottish wars from 1316 to 1335. He served as Sheriff of Yorkshire in 1326.

Thomas de Ros, Lord of Helmsley and Belvoir, son of Lord William and Margery de Badlesmere. B. Stoke Albany, co. Northampton, 13 Jan., 1336/7. D. Uffington, co. Lincoln, 8 June, 1384. M. ca. 1 Jan., 1358/9, Beatrice, dau. of Earl Ralph de Stafford and Margaret de Audley. Thomas served as Warden of the Scottish Marches in 1367. He fought in the French wars, 1369-1371.

Sir William de Ros of Belvoir, son of Lord Thomas and Beatrice de Stafford. B. ca. 1360. D. Belvoir, 1 Sept., 1414. M. 1394, Margaret, dau. of Sir John FitzAlan de Arundel and Elizabeth Despenser. William was a member of Parliament, 1394-1403 and served as Treasurer of England, 1403-1404.

Margaret de Ros, dau. of Sir William and Elizabeth Despenser. B. ca. 1398. D. aft. 1423. M. ca. 1415, Lord James Tuchet de Audley, son of Lord John Tuchet de Audley and Isabel N. They were the parents of Anne Tuchet, mother of Isabel Dutton, mother of Sir John de Southworth, father of Sir Thomas Southworth, father of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

SOUTHWORTH FAMILY

The Southworth family was a manorial family of Lancashire that acquired by marriage the manor of Samlesbury.

Sir Christopher de Southworth of Samlesbury. B. 1443. D. 1487. M. Isabel, dau. of Sir Thomas Dutton and Anne Tuchet. He was knighted while on military service in Scotland in 1482.

Sir John de Southworth of Samlesbury, con of Sir Christopher and Isabel Dutton. B. 1478. D. btw. 1517 and 1519. M. Helen, dau. of Sir Richard de Langton of Newton and Walton-le-Dale and Isabel Gerard. He served as Sheriff of Lancashire and was knighted, 12 Feb., 1503/4.

Sir Thomas Southworth of Samlesbury, son of Sir John and Helen de Langton. B. 1497. D. 13 Jan., 1546. M. (1) N. N. He m. (2) ca. 9 Aug., 1518, Margery, dau. of Sir Thomas Boteler of Bewsey and Warrington and Margaret Delves. He took part in the battle of Flodden Field, a disaster for Scotland, and served as Sheriff of Lancashire in 1542.

Sir John Southworth of Samlesbury, son of Sir Thomas and Margery Boteler. B. 1526. D. 3 Nov., 1595. M. at St. Leonard's Church, Middleton, 23 July, 1547, Mary (Asheton) Gouland, dau. of Sir Richard Asheton of Middleton, co. Lancaster. John was knighted in 1547 and was commended in 1557 for valor in the Scottish wars. He served as Sheriff of Lancashire in 1562 and was a member of Parliament in 1566. He suffered persecution under Queen Elizabeth for harboring Catholic priests. When his son and heir turned Protestant some time before 1584, he threatened to disinherit him, but, as both were present at Samlesbury in 1594, some sort of reconciliation must have occurred.

Thomas Southworth, son of Sir John and Mary Asheton. B. ca. 1548. D. 30 Nov., 1616. M. btw. 1563 and 1571, Rosamond, dau. of Sir William Lister of Thornton and Medhope and Bridget Pigot. I gather that Thomas was an adherent of the Church of England and was not a Separatist like his son, Edward. His father-in-law, Sir William Lister, specified in his will that he should be buried "according to the Church of England."

Edward Southworth, son of Thomas and Rosamond Lister. B. London, 1590. D. (London), ca. 1621. M. Leyden, 28 May, 1613, Alice, dau. of Alexander and Drusilla (or Priscilla) Carpenter of Wrington, co. Somerset, sis. of Juliana Carpenter, ancestor of Donald Macomber, who married George Morton. Edward was one of the "Saints" of Leyden who returned to England but did not sail for America on the "Mayflower." His widow did emigrate to America in 1623 aboard the "Ann."

The big question for the validity of this pedigree is whether the Edward Southworth who married Alice Carpenter in Leyden was identical with Edward, son of Thomas Southworth and Rosamond Lister, who was born in 1590. This Edward was alive in 1606, but had already died in 1622. The Pilgrim, Edward Southworth, would also have been born around 1590, as was the case with his wife, Alice. He was still alive in 1621 and living at or close to Heneage House in London, but he was obviously dead by 1623, when his widow sailed for America. In other words, all the vital data that we have on the two Edwards agree substantially. I note also the similarity of the backgrounds of the two Pilgrims, George Morton and Edward Southworth, both of whom came from Recusant Catholic families, but who were won to the convictions of the Separatists. Both families had histories of resistance to the government in the matter of religion.

Hence all that we know about the two Edwards agrees. This, of course, does not prove that the two are identical, but only that they may be or even probably are identical. The only thing I know of that seems to be against the identity is the statement by both Savage and Pope that Constant Southworth of Duxbury was the son of another Constant Southworth. I don't know what the two authors based their assertions on, but they run counter to Governor Bradford's History of Plimoth Plantation (Boston, 1901), p. 86, which refers to a letter of Robert Cushman to Edward Southworth at Heneage House dated 17 Aug., 1620. My own opinion is that the pedigree is true. In the past, one could use it as a basis for membership in one of the lineage societies, and that may still possibly be the case. For us, however, it would not suffice, for our own descent from Constant Southworth remains dubious on account of the unresolved uncertainty about the parentage of Rhoda Eldredge.

Constant Southworth, son of Edward and Alice Carpenter. B. Leyden, 1614. D. Duxbury, 10 Mar., 1678/9. M. Duxbury, 2 Nov., 1637, Elizabeth, dau. of William Collier and N. N. 8 ch., of whom the first was Mercy Southworth, mother of Apphia Freeman, mother of Apphia Pepper, mother of Dorothy Cole, mother of Thomas Freeman IV, father of Dorothy Freeman, probable mother of Rhoda Eldredge, mother of Elisha Bassett, father of Harriet Bassett, mother of Lillie Frances Brown, mother of Harriet Frances Seaver.

STANLEY FAMILY

According to the Dictionary of National Biography, the Stanleys were a cadet branch of the Audley family, but, if true, I have not seen the connection traced. The family started out as lords of Stanlegh Manor in Staffordshire. Subsequently they married a Cheshire heiress and moved their chief seat to that county. The junior branch of the family with which we are concerned then married the heiress of the Lathom or Latham family, which owned numerous manors in Lancashire, and, with this access of wealth and power and some very astute maneuvering, was able to play a crucial part in English politics at the end of the War of Roses. The Nevilles may have been "king-makers," but, when all was over, the Stanleys came out smelling like roses.

William de Stanley of Stanley, parents not traced. M. N. N.

Adam de Stanley of Stanley, son of William and N.N. M. N. N.

William de Stanley, son of Adam and N. N. M. Joan, dau. of Philip de Bamville (son of Thomas and Agnes de Stourton) and N. N.

John de Stanley of Stanley, son of William and Joan de Bamville. M. Mabel, dau. of James Hausket.

Sir William de Stanley of Stanley and Hooton, son of John and Mabel Hausket. M. Alice, dau. and heir of Hamon fitz Richard Massey and Matilda, dau. of William de Timperley.

Sir John Stanley of Stanley, younger son of Sir William and Alice Massey. B. 1350. D. Ardee, Ireland, 6 Jan., 1413/4. M. ca. 1385, Isabel, dau. of Sir Thomas de Lathom and Joan Venables. John, by his marriage to the Lathom heiress, was the founder of the family fortunes. He was sent in 1386 to Ireland as deputy to King Richard II's favorite, de Vere. He himself served as Lord Lieutenant of Ireland from 1389 to 1391. When Henry IV supplanted Richard II in 1399, John quickly gave the usurper his support and was rewarded by being reappointed Lord Lieutenant of Ireland. In 1403 he served as comptroller of the household to the Prince of Wales. In 1405 he gave valuable service in the suppression of a revolt and was rewarded by being made a Knight of the Garter and Lord of the Isle of Man. In 1409 he was appointed Constable of Windsor Castle and Steward of the King's Household. King Henry V appointed him for the third time Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, in which office he died.

Sir John Stanley of Lathom and Knowsley, son of Sir John and Isabel de Lathom. B. 1386. D. aft. 1427. M. Isabel, dau. of Sir Robert Lord Harington and Isabel Loring. In 1415 he was the Knight of the Shire of Lancaster, that is, he represented Lancashire in the House of Commons. He served as Justice of Chester, 1426-7, Sheriff of Anglesey in Wales and Constable of Caernarvon Castle in 1427.

Sir Thomas Lord Stanley of Lathom and Knowsley, son of Sir John and Isabel Harington. B. 1406. D. 20 Feb., 1459. M. ca. 1440, Joan, dau. of Sir Robert Goushill of Hoveringham, co. Nottingham, and Elizabeth FitzAlan. Thomas, as a youth, was a hothead and was arrested while setting out with his men for an armed confrontation with Sir Richard Molyneux. As a mature man he served as Lord Lieutenant of Ireland from 1431 to 1437. Subsequently he represented Lancashire in Parliament from 1446 to 1455. In 1447 he was appointed Comptroller of the Royal Household. In 1455 a hostile majority in the House of Commons called for his removal from office. Instead, after a change of fortune in the War of Roses, he was appointed Lord Chancellor. Accordingly he was elevated to the rank of baron, 15 Jan., 1456, and passed from the House of Commons to the House of Lords. He was made a Knight of the Garter in 1456.

His eldest son, Thomas, married the widowed mother of the Earl of Richmond, the future King Henry VII. Nonetheless, he succeeded in convincing King Richard III of his loyalty, despite ample evidence to the contrary, until the Battle of Bosworth Field, in which he managed to keep his own soldiers unengaged until the fate of the King's army was decided, at which point he took the crown from the head of the now dead King and placed it on the head of his victorious step-son. It was another son, Sir William Stanley, who treacherously betrayed King Richard in the course of the battle and sealed the fate of the royal army.

Margaret Stanley, dau. of Sir Thomas and Joan Goushill. B. ca. 1441. D. ----. M. (1) 1459, Sir William Troutbeck; (2) 1460, Sir John Boteler of Bewsey in Warrington, son of Sir John and Isabel Harington. She and Sir John became the parents of Sir Thomas Boteler, father of Margery Boteler, mother of Sir John Southworth, father of Thomas Southworth, father of Edward Southworth, father of Constant Southworth of Duxbury.

APPENDIX

THE CLAIMED ANCESTRY OF PHILIP DELANO

A very noble and very interesting ancestry is claimed for Philip Delano of Duxbury. However, the validity of the claim, though quite plausible, is notably less sure than what is found in the rest of this volume. This is the reason why I am relegating it to this appendix.

A word about my principal sources for this appendix. For Philip Delano's direct ancestors in the male line, the de Lannoy and de Franchimont families, I have used Joel A. DELANO, The Genealogy, History and Alliances of the American House of Delano, 1621 to 1899 (New York, 1899). This is a very serious effort and is the best available that I know about. For the royal and noble families of Europe, I have used Jiri LOUDA and Michael MACLAGAN, Heraldry of the Royal Families of Europe (New York, ca. 1981). This seems to be fairly reliable but is generally skimpy on the non-royal, but sovereign families and for the early history of even the royal families. It is very colorful, giving the coats of arms, not only of families, but even of individuals. I have supplemented it with Gerald, PAGET, Genealogies of European Families from Charlemagne to the Present (London, 1957). It is not clear to me whether this has ever been properly published. In the form in which I used it it was a microfilm copy of a typewritten manuscript furnished by the Mormon Family History Library of Salt Lake City, which was fortunately and kindly made available to me at our local branch family history library over a period of several months. It supplies very precise data on the major royal and noble families of the European continent, giving exact dates when possible and as many of the children of individuals as possible. It is usually reliable. It frequently refers to Wilhelm Karl Prinz von ISENBURG, Stammtafeln zur Geschichte der europäischen Staaten, 2 vols. (Berlin, 1937), which was not available to me for this appendix, and occasionally to special studies for particular families. The author usually anglicizes personal names, which I have tried to present in the language of the countries involved. For the Russian princely families I have again made use of the work of Nicholas Pierre von BAUMGARTEN, Généalogies et mariages occidentaux des Rurikides russes du Xe au XIIIe siècle (Roma, 1927 = Orientalia christiana, vol. IX, no. 35). For minor sovereign families I have made use of A.M.H.J. STOKVIS, Manuel d'histoire, de généalogie et de chronologie de tous les états du globe, depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'à nos jours, 4 vols. (Leide, 1888-1893), which is the most comprehensive source for the sovereign princes of the world. However, being such a comprehensive source, one cannot expect it to be totally reliable and authoritative. Also, it only occasionally gives the names of spouses.

Philip Delano became acquainted with the English-speaking community of the Pilgrims in Leyden and joined them. He had been baptized in the French-speaking Walloon community in Leyden of Protestant refugees from the Spanish-dominated Habsburg dominions in the part of the Netherlands that is now Belgium. His father was Jean de Lannoy, whose marriage to Marie Mahieu was recorded in Tournai in 1596. Their first child was baptized in Tournai in 1599, but the second, Philippe, was baptized in Leyden in 1603. Philippe's father died in 1604, not long after the arrival of the family in Leyden. Perhaps the baby, Philippe, was adopted by one of the English Pilgrims.

Tournai is a town in the French-speaking part of Flanders that lies on the border between Flanders and Hainaut. It is also only 5 miles from the present-day border with France. There were several households there with the name of de Lannoy at the end of the 16th and the beginning of the 17th centuries. Unfortunately, the records there do not go much beyond the date of Jean de Lannoy's marriage, so that there is no documentation of his parentage.

Ten miles to the west-northwest of Tournai lies the town of Tourcoing, which is now located just inside France, but which was a town of Flanders in the 16th century and under the rule of the Habsburg King of Spain. That town seems to be associated with the branch of the de Lannoy family that held the lordship of Molembais, a castle that I have not located on the map, but which presumably lay in this area of Flanders, close to Tourcoing and Tournai.

Two generations before the time of Jean de Lannoy of Tournai, the Sieur de Molembais was another Jean de Lannoy, the son of another Philippe de Lannoy by the granddaughter of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy. He is known to have had two children, a son, Gysbert, born about 1545, and a daughter, Marie, born

about 1547. When this Jean de Lannoy died, he was succeeded, not by Gysbert, who disappears from the records, but by Marie.

The theory is that Gysbert failed to inherit the lordship of Molembais because he had been converted to Protestantism. If he did in fact become a Protestant, he would certainly never have been permitted to inherit the castle, but no documentary evidence seems to exist in direct support of the theory.

There are two secondary considerations that do give some weak support. First, there are the personal names of our Philip Delano and his father, Jean de Lannoy, which reflect the names of the last two de Lannoy lords of Molembais. They also happen to be the names of two of the last Dukes of Burgundy of the House of Valois. I would expect both names to have been very common names among the Walloon inhabitants of Flanders, which was ruled by the Dukes of Burgundy.

Second, there was a rich member of the Delano family around 1875 who succeeded in persuading the heraldry authorities of Belgium to recognize his rights to a coat of arms. The coat of arms that was assigned to him, however, was not that of Lannoy, but rather of Barbançon, a lordship that was held by the father-in-law of the elder Jean de Lannoy, Sieur de Molembais. This grant of arms ought properly to have been based on a recognition of the validity of the pedigree claimed for Philip Delano. However, Joel Delano, the genealogist of the Delanos, does not indicate how his cousin succeeded in convincing the authorities concerned, and he, at least, was unaware of any better evidence in support of the theory than what I have presented here.

The claimed de Lannoy pedigree is presented in John Wurts' Magna Charta, but there it involves a glaring error. It claims that the wife of the elder Philippe de Lannoy and mother of the elder Jean was the daughter of a legitimate son of Duke Philip, not of one of his bastard sons. This is certainly untrue. Duke Philippe had only one legitimate son, his heir, Duke Charles le Téméraire (which should be translated "Charles the Rash," but is usually translated, "Charles the Bold"). Baudouin, the bastard son in question, is a historical personage, and the name of his mother is known. Obviously Wurts was given the pedigree from another source, which is unknown to me.

Joel Delano, on the contrary, presents the claimed pedigree correctly and does not attempt to gloss over its weaknesses. In my opinion, however, he is unduly impressed by the secondary considerations that I have indicated above. I myself consider the pedigree in its crucial part quite plausible, but very far from certain.

ANHALT, COUNTS OF

The Counts, later Princes, of Anhalt came from what was known as the Ascanian House. They furnished the first Margraves of Brandenburg, which was afterwards taken over by the House of Hohenzollern.

Adalbert von Ballenstadt. Occ. early 11th cent. M. Hidda, dau of Margrave Udo I of Lusatia and N. N.

Esiko, Count of Anhalt and Ballenstadt, son of Adelbert and Hidda of Lusatia. D. 1059 or 1060. M. Mechtilde, dau. of Count Hermann II of Werl and N. N.

Adalbert, Count of Anhalt and Ballenstadt, son of Count Esiko and Mechtilde of Werl. D. ca. 1080. M. aft. 1062, Adelheid, dau. of Count Otto of Weimar and Orlamünde and Adelheid of Louvain.

Otto the Rich, Count of Anhalt and Ballenstadt, son of Count Adalbert and Adelheid of Weimar. D. 9 Feb., 1123. M. ca. 1095, Eilika, dau. of Duke Magnus of Saxony-on-the-Elbe and Sophia of Hungary (vol. IV, part 3).

Albrecht I the Bear, Count of Anhalt and Ballenstadt, then briefly and, for the most part, not simultaneously, Margrave of Lusatia, Margrave of Nordmark, Margrave of Brandenburg, and Duke of Saxony. B. ca. 1100. D. 18 Nov., 1170. M. Sophie, prob. dau. of Count Hermann of Winzenburg and N. N.

Bernhard, Count of Anhalt, then Duke of Saxony, son of Margrave Albrecht I and Sophie of Winzenburg. B. ca. 1135. M. (1) Jutta, dau. of King Knut V of Denmark and N. of Sweden.

Heinrich, Prince of Anhalt, son of Count Bernhard and Jutta of Denmark. B. aft. 1170. D. 1251/2. M. Irmgard, dau. of Landgrave Hermann of Thuringia and Sophie of Bavaria. This is the first time I have

encountered the title of prince in the Holy Roman Empire. In this context it would seem to rank after that of duke.

Hedwig of Anhalt, dau. of Prince Heinrich and Irmgard of Thuringia. B. ca. 1225. D. 21 Dec., 1259. M. 18 Oct., 1243, Duke Boleslaw II of Silesia-Liegnitz, son of Duke Heinrich II of Silesia-Breslau and Anna of Bohemia. They were the parents of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Liegnitz & Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

ARTOIS, COUNTS OF

During the Middle Ages Artois was the county that lay between Flanders, which at that time was part of the kingdom of France, and the rest of France. In the final disposition of the domains of the Dukes of Burgundy, Flanders was given to the Habsburgs and was lost to France, whereas Artois remained in France.

Robert II, Count of Artois, son of Count Robert I and Mahaud of Brabant (vol. IV, part 3, France). B. Aug., 1243. D. Courtrai, 11 July, 1302. M. (1) 1262, Amicie, dau. of Pierre de Courtenay, Sieur de Conches, and Pernelle de Joigny, Dame de Chateau-Renard. At least 2 ch.:

1) Philippe, S. de Conches; m. Blanche of Brittany.
2) Ctss. Mahaud; m. C. Otto IV of Burgundy.

Philippe d'Artois, Sieur de Conches, son of Count Robert II and Amicie de Courtenay. D. 11 Sept., 1298. M. Nov. 1281, Blanche, dau. of Duke Jean II de Dreux of Brittany and Beatrice of England (part 1, Dreux). Philippe died of wounds received in the Battle of Furnes.

Marguerite of Artois, dau. of Philippe, Sieur de Conches and Blanche of Brittany. D. 23 Apr., 1311. M. 1300, Count Louis of Evreux, son of King Philippe III of France and Marie of Brabant. They were the parents of Marie of Evreux, mother of Marguerite, heiress of Brabant, mother of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Mahaud, Countess of Artois, dau. and heir of Count Robert II and Amicie de Courtenay. B. ca. 1270. D. 27 Oct., 1329. M. 1291, as his second wife, Count Palatine Otto IV of Burgundy, son of Count Hugues of Chalon and Auxonne and Countess Palatine Adelais of Burgundy. They were the parents of Countess Palatine Jeanne of Burgundy, mother of Marguerite of France, mother of Count Louis III of Flanders, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders (supra).

AVESNES, HOUSE OF

Baudouin d'Avesnes, Sieur de Beaumont, son of Sieur Bouchard d'Avesnes and Countess Marguerite II of Flanders and Hainaut (part 1). B. ca. 1220. M. Félicité, dau. of Sieur Thomas II de Coucy and Mahaud of Rethel.

Béatrix d'Avesnes, dau. of Baudouin and Félicité de Coucy. B. ca. 1240. M. 1260/1, Count Heinrich III, son of Count Heinrich II of Luxemburg and Marguerite of Bar-le-Duc. They were the parents of Emperor Heinrich VII, father of King Johann of Bohemia, father of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BADEN, COUNTS OF

Arnold I, Count of Baden, thought to be a descendant of one Bero I (occ. 720-750). D. 911. M. Richenza, heiress of Gaster & Windegg, dau. of Count Udalrich I (occ. 846), son of Adelbert I, Count in the Thurgau (d. 846), son of Count Hunfried (d. 825).

Ulrich I, Count of Baden, son of Count Arnold I and Richenza of Gaster & Windegg. D. ca. 940. M. N. N.

Ulrich II, Count of Baden, son of Count Ulrich I and N. N. D. 970. M. N. N.

Arnold II, Count of Baden, son of Count Ulrich II and N. N. D. 1018. M. N. N.

Ulrich V, Count of Baden, son of Count Arnold II and N. N. D. 1047. M. N. N.

Arnold III, Count of Baden, son of Count Ulrich V and N. N. D. 1030 (sic!). M. N. N.

Ulrich VII, Count of Baden, son of Count Arnold III and N. N. D. 1081. M. Richenza von Habsburg, perh. dau. of Landgrave Ratpod of Upper Alsatia & Breisgau and Itta N., or of his son, Landgrave Werner I and Regulinde of Nellenburg.

Arnold V, Count of Baden, son of Count Ulrich VII and Richenza von Habsburg. D. 1103. M. N. N.

Richenza von Lenzburg, heiress of Wandelburg-Baden, dau. of Count Arnold V and N. N. M. Count Hartmann III, son of Count Adelbert I of Kyburg and N. N. They were the parents of Count Ulrich III of Kyburg, father of Hedwig/Heilwig of Kyburg, mother of King Rudolf I von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BAVARIA, DUKES OF (House of Este-Welf)

The House of Welf with which we are dealing with here was actually a branch of the Italian House of Este. Azzo of Este had married the heiress of the older House of Welf, and his son, who became Duke of Bavaria, was named Welf. This House of Este-Welf was the principal opponent of the Holy Roman Emperors of the House of Hohenstaufen. At one time they held the stem-duchies of both Bavaria and Saxony, which made them formidable, especially if, as was often the case, they were supported by the Popes. In 1180 Henry the Lion raised the standard of revolt once too often. When he was defeated, he was stripped of both duchies, which were handed over to imperial supporters. The Welflings were, however, allowed to have the title of duke, but only of Brunswick.

Heinrich the Proud, Duke of Bavaria and Saxony, son of Duke Heinrich the Black of Bavaria and Ulfhild (vol. IV, part 3, Este), heiress of Saxony. B. 1102. D. 20 Oct., 1139. M. 29 May, 1127, Gertrud, dau. and heir of Emperor Lothar II von Supplingenburg and Richenza of Brunswick. From his mother he inherited Saxony-on the-Elbe. He married the heiress of Saxony-on-the-Weser and thus became the Duke of all Saxony.

Heinrich the Lion, Duke of Bavaria and Saxony, son of Duke Heinrich the Proud and Gertrud von Supplingenburg. B. 1129. D. 6 Aug., 1195. M. (2) 1 Feb., Matilda, dau. of King Henry II of England and Eleanor of Aquitaine (vol IV, part 3). At least 2 ch.:

1) D. Wilhelm of Brunswick; m. Helene of Denmark.
2) D. Heinrich of Celle; m. Agnes of the Palatinate.

Heinrich was the one who was stripped of the two stem duchies.

Wilhelm I Longsword, Duke of Brunswick-Luneburg, son of Duke Heinrich the Lion and Matilda of England. B. ca. 1170. D. 13 Dec., 1213. M. July, 1202, Helene, dau. of King Valdemar I of Denmark and Sophia of Novgorod.

Otto the Child, Duke of Brunswick-Luneburg, son of Duke Wilhelm Longsword and Helene of Denmark. B. 1204. D. 9 June, 1252. M. 1228, Mathilde, dau. of Margrave Albrecht II of Brandenburg and Mathilde of Lusatia.

Albrecht the Great, Duke of Brunswick-Luneburg, son of Duke Otto the Child and Mathilde of Brandenburg. B. 1236. D. 15 Aug., 1279. M. (2) 1263, Alasia, dau. of Margrave Bonifacio II of Monferrat and Marguerite of Savoy.

Mathilde of Brunswick-Luneburg, dau. of Duke Albrecht the Great and Alasia of Monferrat. B. ca. 1266. D. bef. 29 Jan., 1319. M. bef. Apr., 1290, Duke Heinrich III, son of Duke Konrad of Silesia-Glogau and Salome of Poland. They were the parents of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Glogau, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Heinrich, Duke of Brunswick-Celle, son of Duke Heinrich the Lion and Matilda of England. B. ca. 1172. D. 28 Apr., 1227. M. (1) Jan., 1194, Agnes, dau. and heir of Konrad von Hohenstaufen, Count Palatine of the Rhine and Elisabeth, dau. and heir of Hermann, Count Palatine of the Rhine, and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3).

Agnes, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate, dau. of Duke Heinrich of Brunswick-Celle and Agnes of the Palatinate (see Bavaria, Welf). B. ca. 1195. D. 28 Apr., 1269. M. May, 1220, Duke Otto IV, son of Duke Ludwig I von Wittelsbach of Bavaria and Ludmilla of Bohemia. They were the parents of Duke Ludwig II of Upper Bavaria, father of Emperor Ludwig III, father of Count Albrecht of Holland, father of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BAVARIA, DUKES OF (House of Wittelsbach)

Otto von Wittelsbach was the beneficiary for Bavaria, when the House of Welf was stripped of its two stem-duchies of Bavaria and Saxony. His descendants retained rule there until 1918.

Ludwig I von Wittelsbach, Duke of Bavaria, son of Duke Otto III and Agnes of Loos (part 1, Wittelsbach). B. 23 Dec., 1174. D. 15 Sept., 1231. M. 1204, Ludmilla, dau. of Duke Friedrich of Bohemia and Elisabeth of Hungary. In 1217 he went on the 5th Crusade.

Otto IV, Duke of Bavaria, son of Duke Ludwig I and Ludmilla of Bohemia. B. 7 Apr., 1206. D. 29 Nov., 1253. M. May 1222, Agnes, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate, dau of Duke Heinrich of Brunswick-Celle and Agnes, Countess Palatine of the Rhine. At least 2 ch.:

1) D. Ludwig II; m. Mechtilde von Habsburg.
2) Elisabeth; m. C. Meinhard IV of Göritz & Tyrol.

This seems to be the Duke Otto whose daughter, Agnes, is supposed to have married Hellin I de Franchimont (see Lannoy). Otto succeeded his father-in-law in 1227 in the Palatinate, a fief which the Wittelsbach family also retained down to 1918. It was a fief that have the right to participate in the election of emperors. When he died, Bavaria was divided between his sons, a practice that was followed in subsequent generations and gravely weakened the power of the family until it was reversed.

Ludwig II the Severe, Duke of Upper Bavaria and Count Palatine of the Rhine, son of Duke Otto IV and Agnes, Countess Palatine of the Rhine. B. 1229. D. 1294. M. (3) 1273, Mechtilde, dau. of King of the Romans Rudolf I von Habsburg and Gertrud of Hohenburg.

Ludwig III, Duke of Upper Bavaria, then Emperor, son of Duke Ludwig II and Mechtilde von Habsburg. B. 1286. D. 1347. M. (2) Countess Margarete, dau. and heir of Count Willem III of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut and Jeanne of Valois (part 1, Avesnes). He was crowned emperor in 1314. He was a patron of Marsilius of Padua, who wrote against the claims of the Popes. This was the time of the so-called Babylonian Captivity, when the papacy was removed to Avignon under the influence of the kings of France.

Albrecht of Bavaria, Count of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, son of Emperor Ludwig III and Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut. B. 25 July, 1336. D. 13 Dec., 1404. M. (1) 19 July, 1353, Margarete, dau. of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg and Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau.

Margarete, Countess of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, dau. of Count Albrecht and Margarete of Silesia-Brieg. B. ca. 1355. D. 1423. M. 1384, Duke Jean the Fearless, son of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy. They were the parents of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Elisabeth of Bavaria, dau. of Duke Otto IV and Agnes, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate. B. 1227. D. 9 Oct., 1273. M. 8 Oct., 1258, Count Meinhard IV, son of Count Meinhard III of Göritz and Adelheid, heiress of Tyrol. They were the parents of Elisabeth of Göritz, mother of Anna von Habsburg, mother of Mechtilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

BOHEMIA, KINGS OF

Wladislaw I, King of Bohemia, son of King Wratislaw II (vol. IV, part 3) and his second wife, Swatislawa, dau. of Duke Kasimir I of Poland and Dobroniega Maria of Kiev (vol. IV, part 3). D. 12 Apr. 1125. M. Richenza, dau. of Count Heinrich of Berg-Schalklingen.

Wladislaw II, King of Bohemia, son of King Wladislaw I and Richenza of Berg. D. 18 Jan., 1175. M. (1) 1140, Gertrud, dau. of Margrave Leopold III of Austria and Agnes of Franconia (vol. IV, part 3). At least 1 ch.:

1) Frederik, D. of Bohemia; m. Elizabeth of Hungary.

Wladislaw II m. (2) 1153, Jutta, dau. of Landgrave Ludwig I of Thuringia and Hedwig of Gudensberg. At least 1 ch.:

1) K. Przemysl Ottokar I; m. (2) Constance of Hungary.

He was a younger son and only succeeded to the throne in 1158. He abdicated in 1172.

Frederik, Duke of Bohemia, son of King Wladislaw II and Gertrud of Austria. B. ca. 1150. D. 25 Mar., 1189. M. 1164, Elisabeth, dau. of King Geisa IV of Hungary and Euphrosyne of Kiev (part 1). He was Duke of Bohemia in 1173 and 1179. I am not sure what the office of duke signified when there was normally a king. An older brother would have been king in succession to their father.

Ludmilla of Bohemia, dau. of Duke Frederik and Elisabeth of Hungary. B. 1170. D. 18 Aug., 1240. M. Oct., 1204, Duke Ludwig I, son of Duke Otto III von Wittelsbach of Bavaria. They were the parents of Duke Otto IV of Bavaria, father of Duke Ludwig II of Upper Bavaria, father of Emperor Ludwig III, father of Count Albrecht of Holland, father of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Przemysl Ottokar I, King of Bohemia, son of King Wladislaw II and Jutta of Thuringia. B. ca. 1155. D. 1230. M. (2) 1198, Constance, dau. of King Bela III of Hungary and Agnes de Chatillon (part 1). At least 2 ch.:

1) K. Wenceslaw I; m. Kunigunde von Hohenstaufen.
2) Anna; m. D. Heinrich II of Silesia-Breslau.

Wenceslaw I, King of Bohemia, son of King Przemysl Ottokar I and Constance of Hungary. B. 1205. D. 1253. M. 1224, Kunigunde, dau. of Philipp von Hohenstaufen, King of the Romans, and Irene Angela (vol. IV, part 3). At least 2 ch.:

1) K. Przemysl Ottokar II; m. (2) Kunigunde of Galicia.
2) Beatrice; m. M. Otto III of Brandenburg.

Przemysl Ottokar II, King of Bohemia, son of King Wenceslaw I and Kunigunde von Hohenstaufen. B. 1233. D. 1278. M. (2) 1261, Kunigunde, dau. of Pr. Rostislaw of Galicia. He was appointed Duke of Austria in 1251 in virtue of his first marriage to Margarete, dau. of Duke Leopold V.

Wenceslaw II, King of Bohemia, son of King Przemysl Ottokar II and Kunigunde of Galicia. B. 1271. D. 1305. M. (1) 1287, Gutta or Jutta, dau. of Rudolf I von Habsburg, King of the Romans. At least 3 ch.:

1) K. Wenceslaw III.
2) Q. Alzbeta; m. Johann of Luxemburg.
3) Margarete; m. D. Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz.

In 1300 he was elected King of Poland. His son, Wenceslaw III, was the last native King of Bohemia. He died without offspring, and his sister, Alzbeta, was his heir. Bohemia, by this time, had become part of the Holy Roman Empire, unlike Poland, which remained outside.

Alzbeta (Elizabeth), heiress of Bohemia, dau. of King Wenceslaw II and Gutta von Habsburg. B. 1292. D. 1330. M. 1310, as his first wife, Johann of Luxemburg, son of Emperor Heinrich VII and Marguerite of Brabant. Johann succeeded as King of Bohemia, which fact brought about the nationalistic revolt of John Hus. The daughter of Johann and Alzbeta was Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Margarete of Bohemia, dau. of King Wenceslaw II and Gutta or Jutta von Habsburg. B. ca. 1285. M., bef. 13 Jan., 1303, as his first wife, Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, son of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Breslau and Silesia-Liegnitz and Elisabeth of Kalisz. They were the parents of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

Beatrice of Bohemia, dau. of King Wenceslaw I and Kunigunde von Hohenstaufen. B. ca. 1225. D. 25 May, 1286. M. June, 1243, Co-Margrave Otto III, son of Margrave Albrecht II of Brandenburg and Mathilde of Lusatia. They were the parents of Co-Margrave Otto V of Brandenburg, father of Margrave Hermann the Long of Brandenburg, father of Mechtilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg (supra).

Anna of Bohemia, dau. of King Przemysl Ottokar I and Constance of Hungary. M. 1216, Duke Heinrich II, son of Duke Heinrich I of Silesia-Breslau. They were the parents of Duke Boleslaw II of Silesia-Liegnitz, father of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BRABANT, DUKES OF

Jean I, Duke of Brabant, son of Duke Henri III and Alix of Burgundy (vol. IV, part 3, Louvain). B. 1252/3. D. 3 May, 1294. M. (2) 1273, Marguerite, dau. of Gui de Dampierre, Count of Flanders, and Mahaud de Béthune. At least 2 ch.:

1) Duke Jean II; m. Margaret of England.
2) Marguerite; m. Emp. Heinrich VII of Luxemburg.

Jean II, Duke of Brabant, son of Duke Jean I and Marguerite de Dampierre of Flanders. B. 27 Sept., 1275. D. 27 Oct., 1312. M. 9 July, 1290, Margaret, dau. of King Edward I of England and Eleanor of Castile (vol. IV, part 3, Plantagenet).

Jean III, Duke of Brabant, son of Duke Jean II and Margaret of England. B. 1300. D. 5 Dec., 1355. M. 1314, Marie, dau. of Count Louis of Evreux and Marguerite of Artois.

Marguerite of Brabant, dau. of Duke Jean III and Marie of Evreux. B. 9 Feb., 1323. D. 1368. M. 6 June, 1347, Count Louis III, son of Count Louis II of Flanders and Marguerite of France.
They were the parents of Count Louis III of Flanders, father of Countess Marguerite II of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury. When the male line of the Dukes of Brabant failed in 1430, this marriage to the Count of Flanders provided the basis for the claim on Brabant by Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy. This meant a very substantial accession of territory, wealth and power to the Dukes of Burgundy.

Marguerite of Brabant, dau. of Duke Jean I and Marguerite de Dampierre of Flanders. B. 4 Oct., 1276. D. 14 Dec., 1311. M. 9 June, 1292, Count Heinrich IV, son of Count Heinrich III of Luxemburg and Béatrix d'Avesnes, who became Emperor Heinrich VII. They were the parents of King Johann of Bohemia, father of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BRANDENBURG, MARGRAVES OF (Ascanian House)

The first dynasty of the Margraves of Brandenburg came from the Counts of Anhalt and Ballenstadt.

Otto I, Margrave of Brandenburg, son of Margrave Albrecht I the Bear (see Anhalt) and Sophie of Winzenburg. D. 7 Mar., 1184. M. (1) 6 Jan., 1149, Judith, dau. of King/Duke Boleslaw III of Poland and Salome of Berg-Schalklingen (vol. IV, part 3).

Albrecht II, Margrave of Brandenburg, son of Margrave Otto I and Judith of Poland, B. ca. 1174. D. 25 Feb., 1220. M. Aug., 1205, Mathilde, dau. of Margrave Konrad III of Lusatia and Elisabeth of Poland. At least 2 ch.:

1) M. Otto III; m. Beatrice of Bohemia.
2) Mathilde; m. D. Otto the Child of Brunswick.

Otto III, Co-Margrave of Brandenburg, son of Margrave Albrecht II and Mathilde of Lusatia. D. 9 Oct., 1267. M. June, 1243, Beatrice, dau. of King Wenceslaw I of Bohemia and Kunigunde von Hohenstaufen.

Otto V, Co-Margrave of Brandenburg, son of Co-Margrave Otto III and Beatrice of Bohemia. D. 23 July, 1299. M. 22 Oct., 1268, Jutta, dau. of Count Hermann I of Henneburg and Mathilde of Holland.

Hermann the Long, Margrave of Brandenburg, son of Co-Margrave Otto V and Jutta of Henneburg. D. Jan., 1308. M. Sept., 1295, Anna, dau. of King of the Romans Albrecht I von Habsburg and Elisabeth of Tyrol.

Mathilde of Brandenburg, dau. of Margrave Hermann the Long and Anna von Habsburg. B. 1296. D. bef. 31 Mar., 1329. M. bef. 18 Feb., 1621, Duke Heinrich IV, son of Duke Heinrich III of Silesia-Sagan and Mathilde of Brunswick. They were the parents of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Mathilde of Brandenburg, dau. of Margrave Albrecht II of Brandenburg and Mathilde of Lusatia. D. 10 June, 1261. M. 1228, Duke Otto the Child, son of Duke Wilhelm Longsword of Brunswick and Helene of Denmark. They were the parents of Duke Albrecht the Great of Brunswick, father of Mathilde of Brunswick, mother of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau (supra).

BREGENZ, COUNTS OF

Bregenz is a city in Austria on the eastern tip of the Lake of Constance.

Ulrich VIII, Count of Bregenz, son of Count Ulrich VII and Wendelgard (part 1, Kyburg). Occ. 970-983. M. N. N.

Ulrich IX, Count of Bregenz, son of Count Ulrich VIII and N. N. Occ. 1043. M. N. N.

Ulrich X, Count of Bregenz, son of Count Ulrich IX and N. N. D. 1097. M. N. N.

Elisabeth of Bregenz, dau. of Count Ulrich X and N. N. M. Count Rudolf I of Pfullendorf and Sigmaringen, son of Burkhard of Pfullendorf and N. N. They were the parents of Count Rudolf II of Pfullendorf, Bregenz and Sigmaringen, father of Itta, heiress of Pfullendorf, mother of Count Rudolf I of Habsburg, father of Count Albrecht IV of Habsburg, father of King Rudolf I von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BURGUNDY, COUNTS PALATINE OF

Burgundy was for centuries divided into a duchy which was vassal to the Kingdom of France, and a county which was vassal to the Holy Roman Emperor. The county was later known as the Franche Comté, after it had been transferred to France in the time of King Louis XIV. Before that time, however, the county had been first inherited briefly by the Houses of Hohenstaufen and Andechs-Meran, next by a cadet branch of the original family of the Counts of Burgundy, who transmitted it to the House of Valois, and afterwards by the Dukes of Burgundy, who transmitted it to the House of Habsburg.

Jean I, Count of Auxonne and Chalon, son of Count Etienne III and Béatrix, heiress of Chalon (vol. IV, part 3, Burgundy). B. 1190. D. 30 Sept., 1267. M. (1) 1214, Mahaud, dau. of Duke Hugues III of Burgundy and Countess Béatrix of Albon & Viennois (vol. IV, part 3).

Hugues, Count of Burgundy, Chalon and Auxonne, son of Count Jean I and Mahaud of Burgundy. B. ca. 1215. D. 1266. M. 1230, Adelais, heiress of Burgundy, dau. of Otto von Andechs, Duke of Meran, and Countess Béatrix of Burgundy.

Otto IV, Count of Burgundy (Chalon and Auxonne), son of Count Hugues and Mahaud of Burgundy. B. ca. 1235. D. 19 Mar., 1303. M. (2) 1287, Mahaud, dau. of Count Robert II of Artois and Amice de Courtenay.

Jeanne, heiress of Burgundy, dau. of Count Otto IV and Mahaud of Artois. B. ca. 1288. D. 31 Jan., 1329. M. 1306, King Philippe V, son of King Philippe IV of France and Queen Jeanne of Navarre. They were the parents of Marguerite of France, heiress of Burgundy, mother of Count Louis III of Flanders, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BURGUNDY, DUKES OF (House of Capet)

Robert II, Duke of Burgundy, son of Duke Hugues IV and Yolande of Dreux. D. 1305. M. 1279, Agnes, dau. of King Louis IX of France and Marguerite of Provence.

Jeanne, heiress of Burgundy, dau. of Duke Robert II and Agnes of France. B. 1294. D. 1348. M. 1313, as his first wife, King Philippe VI of France. One of her sons was King Jean II of France, father of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

BURGUNDY, DUKES OF (House of Valois)

Philippe VI, King of France, son of Count Charles of Valois and Marguerite of Naples (vol. III, part 3). B. 1293. D. Nogent-le-Roi, 12 Aug., 1350. M. (1) 1313, Jeanne, dau. and heiress of Duke Robert II of Burgundy and Agnes of France. He was king at the beginning of the Hundred Years War. The kings of the House of Capet had ended with the sons of King Philippe IV, none of whom had left surviving sons (actually the eldest, Louis X, did leave and infant son, Jean I, but he died before his first birthday). Their eldest sister, however, had married King Edward II of England, and their son, King Edward III, claimed the French throne in right of his mother. This claim might have been endurable to the French at the beginning of the Plantagenet dynasty, when its kings still spoke French and held wide domains in France. By the time of Edward III, however, the Plantagenet kings had become substantially English foreigners to the French. Therefore, they claimed that the succession to the French throne was governed by the Salic Law, according to which it was limited to direct male descendants. Accordingly, Philippe, as grandson of King Philippe III, was the nearest direct male descendant of the Capetian Kings of France and succeeded, 29 May, 1328. His army suffered a crushing defeat at Crécy in 1346.

Jean II, King of France, son of King Philippe VI of France and Jeanne of Burgundy. B. 1319. D. England, 8 Apr., 1364. M. 1352, Bonne, dau. of Johann of Luxemburg and Queen Alzbeta (Elizabeth) of Bohemia. He was an inept ruler. He was soundly defeated by the Black Prince at Poitiers in 1356 and was taken prisoner. An enormous ransom was imposed, which the king was unable to come up with. He died in captivity in England.

Duke Philippe II the Bold, of Burgundy. B. Paris, 15 Jan., 1342. D. Dijon, 27 Apr., 1404. M. 1366, Marguerite, dau. and eventual heiress of Count Louis III de Mâle of Flanders, Artois, Rethel and Nevers. Thus began the accumulation of territories in the Netherlands that came close to the establishment of a separate nation between France and Germany.

Duke Jean the Fearless, of Burgundy, son of Duke Philippe I the Bold and Marguerite of Flanders. B. Dijon, 28 May, 1371. D. Paris, 10 Sept., 1419. M. 1384, Margarete, dau. of Albert of Bavaria, Count of Holland and Hainaut. This marriage became the basis for the later acquisition of Hainaut, Holland and other Dutch territories. While helping in the defence of Hungary, John was captured by the Turks, who held him prisoner from 1396 to the following year. After he was ransomed and returned to France, he served as one of the co-regents during the insanity of the king. He became involved in a fierce rivalry with another co-regent, the Duke of Orleans, whom he had assassinated. He was later treacherously assassinated himself in revenge.

Duke Philippe II the Good, of Burgundy, son of Duke Jean the Fearless and Margarete of Holland. B. Dijon, 13 June, 1396. D. Bruges, 15 June, 1467. He married three times, but only his third wife bore him a male heir, Duke Charles the Rash. He had, however, numerous illegitimate sons. The mistress who bore him Baudouin, the continuation of our claimed pedigree, was Cathérine, dau. of one Martin de Tiesferies and Richarde de la Blanque. Philip was a very capable ruler and, by the time he died after a reign of 48 years, he had consolidated under his rule virtually all of modern Belgium, the Netherlands and Luxemburg, as well as all of Burgundy and various other French territories. His court at Brussels was the most splendid court in all Europe.

Baudouin de Bourgogne, Sieur de Falais, Bredam, Sommerdick & Manilly, and Baron of Bagnuolo, son of Duke Philippe II the Good of Burgundy and Cathérine de Tiesferies. B. 1445. D. 1508. M. 1488, Maria Manuel de la Cerda, dau. of Juan Manuel de Villena and Aldonza de Figueroa. He was ambassador for his

cousin, the heiress of Duke Charles the Rash, to the court of Queen Isabella of Castile, where he met and married his bride.

Madeleine de Bourgogne, dau. of Baudouin and Maria Manuel de la Cerda. B. 1489. D. 1511. M. ca. 1510, as his first wife, Philippe de Lannoy, Sieur de Molembais. She apparently died in childbirth to her only child, Jean de Lannoy I, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury. She is variously called Madeleine and Marie, but my sources do not seem to indicate why. I gather that the uncertainty should not cast doubt on the reliability of the pedigree at this particular point.

COURTENAY, LORDS OF (House of Capet)

Robert de Courtenay, Sieur de Mehun, son of Sieur Pierre de Courtenay I and Elisabeth de Courtenay (vol. IV, part 3, France). D. 1239. M. Mahaud, dau. of Philippe, Sieur de Mehun and Selles. Robert served as Grand Butler to the King of France.

Pierre de Courtenay, Sieur de Conches, Mehun & Selles, son of Sieur Robert and Mahaud de Mehun. D. in Egypt, Sept., 1250. M. Pernelle, dau. and heir of Sieur Gaucher de Joigny II of Chateau-Renard and Amicie de Montfort.

Amicie de Courtenay, Dame de Conches & Mehun, dau. of Sieur Pierre and Pernelle de Joigny. D. 1273. M. 1262, Count Robert II, son of Count Robert I of Artois and Mahaud of Brabant. They were the parents of Countess Mahaud of Artois, mother of Countess Palatine Jeanne of Burgundy, mother of Count Louis III of Flanders, Nevers and Rethel, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

DENMARK, KINGS OF

Harthaknut, King in Zealand, son of King Sigurd Snake-Eye of Sweden & Denmark and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3). Occ. ca. 873. M. N. N.

Gorm the Old, King of Denmark, son of King Harthaknut and N. N. D. 936. M. (1) Thyra, dau. of King Guthrum of East Anglia (son of Guthrum, son of King Harald Klak of Jutland).

Harald III Bluetooth, King of Denmark, son of King Gorm the Old and Thyra of East Anglia. B. 911. D. 986. M. Cyrid N.

Sweyn I Forkbeard, King of Denmark and England, son of King Harald III Bluetooth and Cyrid N. B. 965. D. 2 or 3 Feb., 1014. M. (2), as her second husband, Sigrid the Haughty, dau. of Skogul Toste and widow of King Eric VI the Victorious of Sweden.

Astrid of Denmark, dau. of King Sweyn I Forkbeard and Sigrid the Haughty. B. ca. 990. M. (2) 1018, Jarl Ulf Thorkilsson of Denmark, son of Thorkils Sprakalegg (son of Styrbjorn [m. Thyra, dau. of King Harald III Bluetooth], son of King Olaf II of Sweden, son of King Bjorn III the Old of Sweden, son of King Eric V of Sweden, son of King Emund I of Sweden, son of King Eric III of Sweden, son of King Bjorn I of Sweden, son of King Ragnar Lodbrok of Denmark and Sweden; cf. vol. IV, part 1, MacCrinan, Earl Gospatric I of Dunbar).

Sweyn II Astridsson, King of Denmark, son of Jarl Ulf Thorkilsson and Astrid, dau. of King Sweyn I Forkbeard. B. 1019. D. 29 Apr., 1076. M. (1) 1047, Gunhild, dau. of Jarl Sweyn of Norway and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) K. Eric I the Good; m. Bothilde Thurgotsdatter.
2) K. Niels; m. N. of Sweden.

Perhaps, however, Niels was Sweyn's son by a concubine. Even with regard to Eric the Good, a consideration of dates makes me wonder whether his mother may not have been Sweyn's second wife, Goda, dau. of King

Anund Jacob of Sweden (son of King Olaf III of Sweden and Astrid of the Obotrites [part 2]), whom he married in 1054. Sweyn became king in 1047.

Eric I the Good, King of Denmark, son of King Sweyn II Astridsson and Gunhild Sweynsdatter. D. 10 July, 1103. M. Bothilde, dau. of Thurgot Fagrskinne (son of Ulf) and N. N. He became king in 1095.

Knut the Good, Duke of Schleswig, son of King Eric I the Good and Bothilde Thurgotsdatter. Assassinated, 7 Jan., 1131. M. 1118, Ingeborg, dau of Grand Prince Mstislaw I Harald of Kiev and Christina of Sweden. He became Duke of Schleswig in 1115. One source calls him King of the Wends, perhaps the same as Duke of Schleswig.

Valdemar I the Great, King of Denmark, son of Duke Knut the Good of Schleswig and Ingeborg of Kiev. B. 14 Jan., 1131. D. 12 May, 1182. M. Sophia, dau. of (Prince) Wladimir and Rixa of Poland. He became Duke of Schleswig in 1150 and King of Denmark in 1157.

Helene of Denmark, dau. of King Waldemar I and Sophia of Polotsk. D. 22 Nov., 1233. M. July, 1202, Duke Wilhelm Long Sword of Brunswick, son of Duke Heinrich the Lion of Bavaria and Saxony and Matilda of England. They were the parents of Duke Otto the Child of Brunswick, father of Duke Albrecht the Great of Brunswick, father of Mathilde of Brunswick, mother of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Niels, King of Denmark, son of King Sweyn II Astridsson and Gunhild or N. N. Murdered 25 June, 1134. M. ca. 1105, Margarete, dau. of King Inge I of Sweden and Helene N. (part 1). Niels became king in 1104.

Magnus Nielsson, King of Sweden, son of King Niels of Denmark and Margarete of Sweden. B. 1106. Slain, 4 Oct., 1130. M. 1129/30, Rixa, dau of King Boleslaw III of Poland and Salome of Berg-Schalklingen.

Knut V Magnusson, King of Denmark, son of King Magnus Nielsson of Sweden and Rixa of Poland. B. 1130. Slain, 9 Aug., 1157. M. 1156, N., dau. of King Sverker of Sweden (son of Kol, son of King Blot Sven of Sweden) and Ulfhild, dau. of Jarl Hakon Finnsson. He was Duke of Schleswig before becoming king in 1157.

Jutta of Denmark, dau. of King Knut V and N. of Sweden. B. 1158. D. 1191. M., as his first wife, Count Bernhard of Anhalt, son of Margrave Albrecht I the Bear of Brandenburg and Sophie of Winzenburg. They were the parents of Prince Heinrich of Anhalt, father of Hedwig of Anhalt, mother of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

DILLINGEN AND KYBURG, COUNTS OF

Dillingen is a town on the Danube in Bavaria. Kyburg, on the other hand, was a castle near Winterthur and Zurich in Switzerland.

Hupald I, Count of Dillingen. D. btw. 900 and 910. M. N. N.

Dietpald, Count of Dillingen, son of Count Hupald I and N. N. D. 955. M. N. N.

Richwin, Count of Dillingen, son of Count Dietpald and N. N. M. N. N.

Hupald II, Count of Dillingen, son of Count Richwin and N. N. M. N. N.

Hupald III, Count of Dillingen, son of Count Hupald II and N. N. D. 1074. M. N. N.

Hartmann I, Count of Dillingen, son of Count Hupald III and N. N. D. 1121. M. Adelheid, dau. and heir of Count Albrecht of Kyburg and N. N.

Adelbert, Count of Dillingen and Kyburg, son of Count Hartmann I of Dillingen and Adelheid, heiress of Kyburg. D. 1151. M. N. N.

Hartmann III, Count of Kyburg, son of Count Adelbert of Dillingen and Kyburg and N. N. D. 1180. M. Richenza, dau. of Count Arnold V von Lentzburg of Wandelburg-Baden.

Ulrich III, Count of Kyburg, son of Count Hartmann III and Richenza von Lentzburg. D. 1231. M. Anna von Zähringen, dau. of Duke Berchtold IV of Zähringen and Hedwig of Frohburg. PAGET identifies the wife of Ulrich as Alice, daughter of Count Hugh of Burgundy, but this is excluded by a consideration of dates. Count Hugh/Hugues was only married in 1230. His daughter, therefore, would not have been of child-bearing age until 1245, long after her supposed husband was dead. I follow here STOKVIS.

Hedwig or Heilwig of Kyburg, dau. of Count Ulrich III and Anna of Zähringen. D. 1260. M. Landgrave Albrecht IV, son of Landgrave Rudolf I of Upper Alsace and Agnes von Hohenstaufen. They were the parents of King of the Romans Rudolf von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

EVREUX, COUNTS OF (House of Capet)

Louis, Count of Evreux, son of King Philippe III of France and his second wife, Marie of Brabant (vol. IV, part 3). B. May, 1276. D. 19 May, 1319. M. 1300, Marguerite, dau. of Philippe d'Artois, Sieur de Conches, and Blanche of Brittany.

Marie of Evreux, dau. of Count Louis and Marguerite d'Artois. D. 30 Oct., 1336. M. 1314, Duke Jean III, son of Duke Jean II of Brabant and Margaret of England. They were the parents of Countess Marguerite of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

FLANDERS, COUNTS OF (House of Dampierre)

Louis I, Count of Nevers and Rethel, son of Count Robert III of Flanders and Yolande de Bourgogne, Countess of Nevers (part 1, Dampierre). B. ca. 1273. D. 22 July, 1322. M. 28 Aug., 1277, Jeanne, dau. and heir of C. Hugues IV of Rethel.

Louis II, Count of Flanders, Nevers and Rethel, son of Count Louis I and Jeanne of Rethel. B. 1304. D. Crécy, 26 Aug., 1346. M. 21 July, 1320, Marguerite, dau. of King Philippe V of France and Jeanne, heiress of Franche Comté.

Louis III de Mâle, Count of Flanders, Nevers and Rethel. B. 20 Nov., 1330. D. 9 Jan., 1384. M. 6 June, 1347, Marguerite, dau. of Duke Jean III of Brabant. On the basis of this marriage, Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy was able successfully to claim the succession to the duchy of Brabant.

Marguerite III, Countess of Flanders, Nevers and Rethel, dau. of Count Louis III and Marguerite of Brabant. Bapt. 13 Apr., 1350. D. 16 or 20 Mar., 1404/5. M. (2) 1366, Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, son of King Jean II of France and Bonne of Bohemia. They were the parents of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of

Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury. Marguerite's first husband was also a Duke Philip of Burgundy.

FRANCE, KINGS OF (House of Capet)

Philippe V the Tall, King of France, son of King Philippe IV and Queen Jeanne of Navarre (vol. IV, part 3). B. ca. 1293. D. 3 Jan., 1322. M. 1306, Jeanne, dau. and heir of Count Palatine Otto IV of Burgundy and Mahaud of Artois. He reigned for little more than 5 years from 1316, after the death of his infant nephew, King Jean I.

Marguerite of France, dau. and heir of King Philippe V and Jeanne, heiress of Franche Comté. B. 1310. D. 9 May, 1382. M. 21 July, 1320, Count Louis II of Flanders, son of Count Louis I of Nevers and Countess Jeanne of Rethel. They were the parents of Count Louis III of Flanders, Nevers and Rethel, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Agnes of France, dau. of King St. Louis IX and Marguerite of Provence (vol. IV, part 3). B. ca. 1260. D. 1327. M. 1270, Duke Robert II, son of Duke Hugues IV of Burgundy and Yolande of Dreux. They were the parents of Duchess Jeanne of Burgundy, mother of King Jean II the Good of France, father of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy (supra).

FROHBURG, COUNTS OF

Frohburg would have been a castle of the duchy of Swabia in southwestern Germany or Switzerland.

Adalbert, Count of Frohburg. D. 1027. M. N. N.

Volmar, Count of Frohburg, son of Count Adalbert and N. N. D. ca. 1076. M. N. N.

Hermann, Count of Frohburg, son of Count Volmar and N. N. D. 1123. M. N. N.

Hedwig of Frohburg, dau. of Count Hermann and N. N. M. Duke Berchtold IV, son of Duke Konrad I of Zähringen and Clemence of Namur. They were the parents of Anna of Zähringen, mother of Hedwig/Heilwig of Kyburg, mother of King of the Romans Rudolf I von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

GALICIA, PRINCES OF

Roman, Prince of Galicia and Wolhynia, son of Grand Prince Mstislaw II of Kiev and Agnes of Poland (part 1). Killed, 19 June, 1205. M. (1) Predslawa, dau. of Prince Rurik II of Ovrucz and Anna of Turov. He divorced his wife in 1198. She became a nun in 1202.

N., dau. of Prince Roman of Galicia and Predslawa of Ovrucz. M. ca. 1211, Grand Prince St. Mikhail, son of Grand Prince Wsewolod III of Kiev and N. of Poland. They were the parents of Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa, father of Kunigunde of Tczernigow, mother of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

GÖRITZ, COUNTS OF

Gottfried, Count in the Pusterthal. Occ. 951. M. N. N.

Otwin, Count of Lauenfeld-Heimfols, son of Count Gottfried and N. N. Occ. 970-1012. M. N. N.

Gerloh, Count of Göritz, prob. son of Count Otwin and N. N. Occ. 1010-1035. M. N. N.

Heinrich I, Count of Göritz, son or grandson of Count Gerloh and N. N. D. 1102. M. N. N.

Meinhard I, Count of Göritz, son of Count Heinrich I and N. N. D. 1139. M. N. N.

Engelbert II, Count of Göritz, son of Count Meinhard I and N. N. D. 1187. M. N. N.

Meinhard II, Count of Göritz, son of Count Engelbert II and N. N. D. 1232. M. N. N.

Meinhard III, Count of Göritz, son of Count Meinhard II and N. N. D. 1258. M. Adelheid, dau. of Count Albrecht IV of Tyrol and N. N. However, another source indicates that Meinhard III was the son of Count Engelbert III of Göritz (son of Count Engelbert II and N. N.) and Countess Mechtilde of Mittenburg). My primary source for the Counts of Göritz is STOKVIS. I am not sure where I found this alternative pedigree.

Meinhard IV, Count of Göritz and Tyrol, then Duke of Carinthia, son of Count Meinhard III and Adelheid, heiress of Tyrol. D. 1 Nov., 1295. M. 8 Oct., 1258, Elisabeth, dau. of Duke Otto IV of Bavaria and Agnes of Brunswick, Countess Palatine of the Rhine.

Elisabeth of Göritz, dau. of Count Meinhard IV and Elisabeth of Bavaria. B. bef. 1262. D. 28 Oct., 1313. M. 1274, King of the Romans Albrecht I, son of King of the Romans Rudolf I von Habsburg and Gertrud of Hohenburg. They were the parents of Anna von Habsburg, mother of Mechtilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

GORODNO AND WLADIMIR-WOLHYNSK, PRINCES OF

Igor, Prince of Wladimir-Wolhynsk, son of Grand Prince Jaroslaw I of Kiev and Ingegerd of Sweden (vol. IV, part 2). D. 1060. M. N. N.

David, Prince of Wladimir-Wolhynsk, then of Dorogobuzh, son of Prince Igor and N. N. B. ca. 1058. D. 25 Dec., 1112. M. N. N.

Wsewolodko, Prince of Gorodno, son of Prince David of Wladimir-Wolhynsk and N. N. D. 1141. M. 1116, Agafia, dau. of Grand Prince Wladimir II Monomakhos of Kiev (part 1) and his second wife, N. N. (whose date of death is recorded, 7 May, 1107, but not her name or parentage). They were the parents of N. of Gorodno, mother of Anna of Turov, mother of Predslawa of Ovrucz, mother of N. of Galicia, mother of Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa, father of Kunigunde of Galicia, mother of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

GRANDPRÉ, COUNTS OF

I have no information about the location of the county of Grandpré, but I suspect that it was located in eastern France, near Lorraine, and was originally vassal to the Holy Roman Empire.

Hermann, Count of Grandpré. Occ. 1060. M. N. N., widow of Count Hugues I of Rethel.

Baudouin, Count of Grandpré, son of Count Hermann and N. N. D. 1102. M. N. N.

Henri II, Count of Grandpré, son of Count Baudouin and N. N. D. ca. 1150. M. Ermentrude, dau. of Prince Falcon du Mont-Jura and N. N.

Henri III, Count of Grandpré, son of Count Henri II and Ermentrude du Mont-Jura. M. Lucharde N.

Henri IV, Count of Grandpré, son of Count Henri III and Lucharde N. D. 1211. M. Isabeau, dau. of Sieur Raoul I de Coucy and Agnes of Hainaut (vol. IV, part 3), and widow of Count Raoul I of Roucy.

Henri V, Count of Grandpré, son of Count Henri IV and Isabeau de Coucy. D. 14 Aug., 1231. M. Marie de Garlande.

Henri VI, Count of Grandpré, son of Count Henri V and Marie de Garlande. D. aft. 1287. M. Isabeau, dau. of Count Erard II of Brienne and Agnes of Montfaucon (vol. IV, part 3).

Jeanne of Grandpré, dau. of Count Henri VI and Isabeau of Brienne. M. Count Hugues IV of Rethel, son of Sieur Manassès de Mézières and Isabelle N. They were the parents of Countess Jeanne of Rethel, mother of Count Louis II of Flanders, father of Count Louis III of Flanders, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

HABSBURG, HOUSE OF

At the height of its power, at the abdication of Emperor Charles V, the House of Habsburg was master of Austria, Bohemia, Hungary, Croatia, Franche Comté, parts of Alsace, Luxemburg, Belgium, the Netherlands, Sicily, Southern Italy, Milan, Spain and the vast dominions discovered and conquered by Spain in the Americas. The Habsburg ancestors that Philip Delano is claimed to have descended from, on the other hand, were of much more modest pretensions, being limited to the domains in Switzerland, Alsace, Breisgau and Tyrol. Habsburg itself was a castle in Switzerland, but the family managed to lose its Swiss domains by the Swiss wars of independence of the 15th and 16th centuries. The Habsburgs were great at accumulating lands by marriage with heiresses. They were much less successful in defending and augmenting their lands by warfare.

Ratpod, Landgrave of Alsace and Breisgau, son of Landgrave Lanzelin and Liutgard of Nellenburg (vol. IV, part 3). D. 24 Mar., 1027. M. ca. 1009, Itta N.

Werner I, Landgrave of Alsace and Breisgau, son of Landgrave Ratpod and Itta N. B. ca. 1017. D. 10 Nov., 1096. M. Regulinde, dau. or sis. of Count Burchard of Nellenburg.

Otto II, Count of Habsburg, son of Landgrave Werner I and Regulinde of Nellenburg. D. 8 Nov., 1109. M. Hillie de la Ferrette.

Werner II, Count of Habsburg, son of Count Otto II and Hillie de la Ferrette. D. 11 Nov., 1163. M. Itta, dau. of Count Werner of Homberg.

Albrecht III, Landgrave of Upper Alsace and Breisgau, son of Count Werner II of Habsburg and Itta of Homberg. D. 1197. M. Itta, dau. and heir of Count Rudolf II of Pfullendorf and Bregenz and Ulfhild of Bavaria.

Rudolf I the Peaceful, Landgrave of Upper Alsace and Breisgau, son of Landgrave Albrecht III and Itta of Pfullendorf. D. 1232. M. Agnes, dau. of Gottfried von Hohenstaufen (whose parentage and relationship to the Dukes of Swabia and Emperors I have not discovered). Rudolf served as Vicar General of the Holy Roman Empire, which office, no doubt, introduced the family to wider political horizons.

Albrecht IV the Wise, Landgrave of Upper Alsace and Breisgau, son of Landgrave Rudolf I and Agnes von Hohenstaufen. D. 13 Dec., 1240. M. 1217, Hedwig or Heilwig, dau. of Count Ulrich III of Kyburg and Anna von Zähringen.

Rudolf I, Landgrave of Upper Alsace and Breisgau, elected King of the Romans in 1273, son of Landgrave Albrecht IV and Hedwig/Heilwig of Kyburg. B. 1 May, 1218. D. 15 July, 1291. M. (1) bef, 1240, Gertrud, dau. of Count Burchard III of Hohenburg and Mechtilde of Tübingen. At least 3 ch.:

1) King Albrecht I; m. Elisabeth of Göritz.
2) Gutta or Jutta; m. King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia.
3) Mechtilde; m. Duke Ludwig II of Upper Bavaria.

His election marked the end of a long interregnum in the Holy Roman Empire. He carefully avoided conflicts with the Pope, whose influence had been important in his election. This brought a degree of peace that Germany had not seen in many years. He was a capable ruler and benefitted the country considerably. He also founded the fortune of his family by appointing his eldest son Duke of Austria and Styria in 1282. The House of Babenberg had ruled Austria as Margraves, then Dukes, for several generations, but the last duke had died without a surviving son, and his daughter, who had married the King of Bohemia and brought him Austria, died without surviving offspring. There apparently was no clear candidate for the succession to the dukedom, and Rudolf took it for his son.

Albrecht I, King of the Romans, son of King of the Romans Rudolf I and Gertrud of Hohenburg. B. 1248. Murdered by his nephew, 1308. M. 1274, Elisabeth, dau. and heir of Count Meinhard IV of Göritz and Tyrol, who was also Duke of Carinthia, and Elisabeth of Bavaria. His father appointed him Duke of Austria an Styria in 1282, even though he had no genealogical ties with the earlier dukes. Nonetheless, the Habsburgs maintained their hold on Austria from this point on until they were overthrown after World War I. Albrecht was elected King of the Romans in 1298.

Anna von Habsburg, dau. of King of the Romans Albrecht I and Elisabeth of Tyrol. D. 19 Mar., 1326. M. Sept., 1295, Margrave Hermann the Long , son of Co-Margrave Otto V of Brandenburg and Jutta of Henneburg. They were the parents of Mechtilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, dau. of King of the Romans Rudolf I and Gertrud of Hohenburg. B. 1271. D. 1297. M. 1287, as his first wife, King Wenceslaw II, son of King Przemysl Ottokar II of Bohemia and Kunigunde of Galicia. They were the parents of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

HENNEBURG, COUNTS OF

Henneburg was a castle in Thuringia. The family had the somewhat singular practice of assigning to all males with the same given name a number, apparently whether they enjoyed sovereign power or not (a practice followed by the Reuss family of Thuringia); unless, of course, they had the practice of assigning sovereign power in rotation by strict seniority. At any rate, the counts of Henneburg with the name Poppo had numbers to rival Louis of France, but in a far narrower time span.

Gebhard, Count of Henneburg. Occ. in the early 11th century. M. Anna, dau. of Count Heinrich of Sangerhausen and N. N.

Poppo VIII, Count of Henneburg, son of Count Gebhard and Anna of Sangerhausen. Slain, Melbrichstadt, 7 Aug., 1078. M. Hildegard, dau. of Count Ludwig I of Thuringia and Cäcilie of Sangerhausen.

Gottwald III, Count of Henneburg, son of Count Poppo VIII and Hildegard of Thuringia. D. 8 Apr., 1143. M. Luitgard of the Rhenish Palatinate (parents not traced; PAGET indicates that she was Countess Palatine of the Rhine, which conflicts with the somewhat meager information available to me on the Rhenish Palatinate of this period; unless, perhaps, she was merely the widow of a count palatine and enjoyed the title by right of her first husband).

Berthold IV, Count of Henneburg, son of Count Gottwald III and Luitgard of the Rhenish Palatinate. D. in the Holy Land, 1157. M. Berthe, dau. of Count Palatine Friedrich of the Saxon Palatinate and Adelheid of Laufen (part 1).

Poppo XII, Count of Henneburg, son of Count Berthold IV and Berthe of the Saxon Palatinate. D. 14 Sept., 1190. M. Sophie von Wittelsbach, dau. of Duke Otto III of Bavaria and Agnes of Loos (part 1).

Poppo XIII, Count of Henneburg, son of Count Poppo XII and Sophie von Wittelsbach of Bavaria. D. 21 May, 1245. M. (2) 9 Jan., 1224, Jutta, dau. of Landgrave Hermann I of Thuringia and Sophie von Sommerschenburg. I have to note here that the families of the Counts of Henneburg, the Landgraves of Thuringia and the Wittelsbach Dukes of Bavaria seem to have been very closely entwined at this point. Poppo's mother-in-law was apparently a sister of his grandmother.

Hermann I, Count of Henneburg, son of Count Poppo XIII and Jutta of Thuringia. B. 1224. D. 18 Aug., 1290. M. (1) bef. 12 July, 1249, Margarete, dau. of Count Floris IV of Holland and Mathilde of Brabant (part 1).

Jutta of Henneburg, dau. of Count Hermann and Margarete of Holland. B. ca. 1250. D. 8 May, 1337. M. 26 Oct., 1268, Co-Margrave Otto V, son of Co-Margrave Otto III of Brandenburg and Beatrice of Bohemia. They were the parents of Margrave Hermann the Long of Brandenburg, father of Mathilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

HOHENBURG, COUNTS OF

Judging from the families of the spouses of the counts, Hohenburg must have been a castle in southwestern Germany.

Friedrich I, Count of Zollern. D. 1061. M. Adelheid, dau. of Count Egon II of Urach (son or grandson of Count Egon I [m. Berthe of Calw, dau. of Count Albert I, son of Burchard, son of Gozbert, son of Albert, son of Albert, son of Erlafried, son of Count Gerold, the father-in-law of Emperor Charlemagne], son of Count Leopold or Liutold of Achalm, said to be son of Hunroch [occ. 924], son of Count Hunroch [occ. 863-874] son of Margrave Eberhard of Friuli [vol. IV, part 1]) and Kunigunde N. I suspect that he belonged to the same family from which the Hohenzollern were descended. The date given by PAGET for his death does not fit well with the dates indicated for his son nor with the dates of his son-in-law, Hugo I, Count Palatine of Tübingen. Presumably one or two generations are missing.

Burchard, (Herr von Hohenburg), son of Count Friedrich I of Zollern and Adelheid of Urach. Occ. 1125-1150. M. N. N.

Burchard I, Count of Hohenburg, son of Herr Burchard and N. N. Occ. 1170-1193. M. Wilpurgis, dau. of Lord Albrecht II von Zimmern and N. N.

Burchard II, Count of Hohenburg, son of Count Burchard I and Wilpurgis von Zimmern. D. ca. 1225. M. N. N.

Burchard III, Count of Hohenburg, son of Count Burchard II and N. N. D. 14 July, 1253. M. Mechtilde, dau. of Count Palatine Rudolf II of Tübingen and Adelheid of Württemberg.

Gertrud von Hohenburg, dau. of Count Burchard III and Mechtilde of Tübingen. M. bef. 1240, as his first wife, King of the Romans Rudolf I von Habsburg, son of Landgrave Albrecht IV and Hedwig/Heilwig of Kyburg. They were the parents of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

HOHENSTAUFEN, HOUSE OF

In addition to their own duchy of Swabia, the Hohenstaufen acquired by marriage the duchy of Franconia, the kingdom of Burgundy, the kingdom of the Two Sicilies (= Southern Italy and Sicily), the Palatine County of Burgundy and even the Rhenish Palatinate.

Otto II, Count Palatine of Burgundy, son of Emperor Friedrich I Barbarossa and Countess Palatine Béatrix I of Burgundy (vol. IV, part 3, Holy Roman Emperors, Hohenstaufen). D. 14 Jan., 1200. M., as her first husband, Countess Marguerite of Blois (d. 1230), dau. of Count Thibaud V of Blois and Alix of France (part 1).

Béatrix II, Countess Palatine of Burgundy, dau. of Count Palatine Otto II von Hohenstaufen and Countess Marguerite of Blois. D. 21 Apr., 1273. M. Duke Otto, son of Duke Berthold VI of Meran and Agnes of Rochlitz. They were the parents of Countess Palatine Adelais of Burgundy, mother of Count Palatine Otto IV of Burgundy, father of Countess Palatine Jeanne of Burgundy, mother of Marguerite of France, mother of Count Louis III of Flanders, Nevers and Rethel, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Konrad, Count Palatine of the Rhine, son of Friedrich von Hohenstaufen IV, Duke of Swabia and Agnes of Saarbrücken (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1095. M. Elisabeth, dau. and heir of Count Palatine of the Rhine Hermann II and Adelheid of Orlamüunde.

Agnes, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate, dau. of Count Palatine Konrad von Hohenstaufen and Elisabeth of the Palatinate. D. 1204. M. 1194, as his first wife, Duke Heinrich of Brunswick-Celle, son of Duke Heinrich the Lion of Bavaria and Saxony and Matilda of England. They were the parents of Agnes of Brunswick-Celle, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate, mother of Duke Ludwig II of Upper Bavaria, father of Emperor Ludwig III, father of Count Albrecht of Holland, father of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

HUNGARY, KINGS OF

Koloman, King of Hungary, son of King Geisa I and N. Syadene (part 1). D. 1114. M. (1) 1097, Buzilla (d. 1102), dau. of Count Ruggiero I of Sicily and N. N. (part 1, Hauteville). At least 2 ch.:

1) King Istvan II.
2) N.; m. Prince Wladimirko of Zwenigorod.

Koloman m. (2) 1104, Eufemia (d. 1139), dau. of Grand Prince Wladimir II of Kiev.

N., dau. of King Koloman of Hungary and Buzilla de Hauteville of Sicily. B. ca. 1100. M. ca. 1117, Prince Wladimirko of Zwenigorod and all Galicia, son of Prince Wolodar of Peremyszl and N. of Pomerania,

They were the parents of Prince Jaroslaw Osmomysl of Galicia, father of Wyszelawa of Galicia, mother of Duke Wladislaw Odonic of Poznan and Great Poland, father of Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz and Great Poland, father of Elisabeth of Kalisz, mother of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

JOIGNY, COUNTS OF

Geoffroi II de Joinville, Count of Joigny, son of Sieur Geoffroi I and Blanche of Reynel (vol. IV, part 3, Joinville). D. btw. 1100 and 1104. M. (1) N. N.

Renaud I de Joinville, Count of Joigny, son of Count Geoffroi II and N. N. D. 1139. M. Ermengarde, dau. of Sieur Josselin de Courtenay (vol. IV, part 3) and his first wife, Hildegarde, dau. of Count Geoffroi of the Gatinais and Ermengarde of Anjou (vol. IV, part 1).

Renaud II, Count of Joigny, son of Count Renaud I and Ermengarde de Courtenay. M. Alix, dau. of Count Etienne of Blois and Adèle of England (vol. IV, part 3).

Gaucher de Joigny I, Sieur de Chateau-Renard, son of Count Renaud II of Joigny and Alix of Blois. M. Adelais, dau. of Sieur Ancel de Venisi and N. N. I do not know how Gaucher acquired Chateau-Renard, unless possibly it was from his paternal grandmother.

Gaucher de Joigny II, Sieur de Chateau-Renard, son of Sieur Gaucher I and Adelais de Venisi. M. 1223, Amice, dau. of Earl Simon de Montfort of Leicester and Alix de Montmorency (part 1, Montfort-Amaury).

Pernelle de Joigny, Dame de Chateau-Renard, dau. of Sieur Gaucher II and Amice de Montfort. D. 1282. M. (1) Pierre de Courtenay, Sieur de Conches, son of Robert de Courtenay and Mahaud de Mehun. They were the parents of Amicie de Courtenay, mother of Countess Mahaud of Artois, mother of Countess Palatine Jeanne of Burgundy, mother of Marguerite of France, mother of Count Louis III of Flanders, Nevers and Rethel, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

LANNOY FAMILY

Actually, the de Lannoy family was originally called by another name, de Franchimont. Jean de Franchimont about 1311 married Marienne, Lady of Lannoy castle, and his heir adopted the Lannoy name accordingly. The full pedigree of the Lannoy family that I present here, therefore, begins with the Franchimonts. As I record it, I must point out elements that seem to me incredible, but the main parts of it seem sound enough.

Arnulphe de Franchimont. B. ca. 1110. M. N. d'Ivry. This Arnulphe is supposed to have come from Normandy, where Ivry is located. I suspect, on the contrary, that his was a Belgian family, probably from Hainaut or Flanders. Perhaps he was a crusader, and this might explain how he came in contact with a Norman family.

Conrad de Franchimont, son of Arnulphe and N. d'Ivry. B. ca. 1140. M. 1166, Ermengarde de Walcourt. Conrad served as an official under the Bishop of Liége. Walcourt is located in the territory of Namur.

Hellin de Franchimont I, son of Conrad and Ermengarde de Walcourt. B. ca. 1175. Supposed to have m. 1245 (!), Agnes, dau. of Duke Otto IV von Wittelsbach of Bavaria and Agnes of Brunswick, Countess

Palatine of the Rhine. Hellin is titled in Joel Delano's book, Count and Marquis of Franchimont, which appears to me to be a gross anachronism. The title of marquis at this epoch was given to the ruler of one of the bordering marches of the Holy Roman Empire. It was not given as a purely honorific title until much later in the France of the 15th century and still later in Germany and the Netherlands. The Franchimonts at this time belonged to the minor nobility that served the sovereign lords of the counties of Flanders, Hainaut or Namur or the bishopric of Liége. It seems to me altogether incredible that a Franchimont could win the hand of a daughter of one of the stem-dukes of the Empire. I take it that Joel Delano is merely repeating the pedigree as claimed by the modern de Lannoys of Europe, who are still considered to belong to the nobility. The claim also makes problems with dates that cannot be solved easily. The estimated dates of birth that I give for the next three generations ignore the claim and merely attempt to bridge the gap between Conrad and Jean de Franchimont.

Hellin de Franchimont II, son of Hellin I and Agnes (von Wittelsbach). B. ca. 1210. M. Agnes, dau. of Gysbert de Duras and Gertrude of Namur. This Hellin is also titled Marquis of Franchimont.

Balderic de Franchimont, son of Hellin II and Agnes de Duras. B. ca. 1245. M. N. N. Balderic is also titled a marquis. He, like his ancestor, was in the service of the Bishop of Liége.

Jean de Franchimont, son of Balderic and N. N. B. ca. 1280. M. (1) 1312, Mahienne, Dame de Lannoy. Jean took service with Gui de Dampierre, Count of Flanders. Perhaps he was given the hand of Mahienne, heiress of Lannoy, as a reward for his services. The Mormons make Jean to be the younger brother of Balderic, rather than his son. This could be the result of an effort by their source to reconcile dates with the reported marriage of Hellin de Franchimont I with Agnes of Bavaria. Jean does seem to have been a younger son and not to have inherited the Franchimont estates. According to Joel Delano, Lannoy is located 7 miles east-northeast of Lille, which would put it very close to Tournai, where the younger Jean de Lannoy was married and had his elder son baptized.

Hugues, Sieur de Lannoy, son of Jean de Franchimont and Mahienne de Lannoy. B. ca. 1313. D. June, 1349. M. 1329, Marguerite, dau. and heiress of Gilles, S. de Mingoval. I take it that from this point on, there is documentary evidence for dates and relationships.

Guilbert de Lannoy, Sieur de Saintes, Willerval, Rollancourt & Beaumont, son of Hugues and Marguerite de Mingoval. B. ca. 1345. M. Cathérine, Dame de Molembais. Guilbert was a younger son who married an heiress. However, his older brothers appear to have died without heirs, so that one of Guilbert's sons inherited Lannoy.

Baudouin de Lannoy I, Sieur de Molembais, son of Guilbert and Cathérine, Dame de Molembais. B. ca. 1388. M. (1) Marie de Molles, Dame de Gaucourt, by whom he had no children. He m. (2) Adrienne, dau. and heiress of Jacques de Berlaymont, S. de Solre-le-Chateau, and Cathérine de Robersart. This Baudouin served as Governor of the city of Lille, which was then in the county of Flanders and was ruled by the Duke of Burgundy. He was made one of the founding knights of the Order of the Golden Fleece.

Baudouin de Lannoy II, Sieur de Molembais & Solre-le-Chateau, son of Baudouin I and Adrienne de Berlaymont. B. ca. 1435. D. 7 May, 1501. M. Michelle d'Esne, Dame de Conroy, dau. of Amé, S. d'Esne, and Habilan de Mannilla. He was present with Duke Charles at the siege of Beauvais in 1472. Later, he served as chamberlain to Marie de Bourgogne, daughter and heiress of Duke Charles the Bold, and wife of Archduke Maximilian of Austria. He too was made a knight of the Golden Fleece. He served as Governor of Zutphen.

Philippe de Lannoy, Sieur de Molembais, Solre-le-Chateau & Conroy, son of Baudouin II and Michelle d'Esne. B. 1483. D. 12 Sept., 1543. M. (1) Madeleine de Bourgogne, Dame de Falais (d. 1511), dau. of Baudouin de Bourgogne, bastard son of Duke Philippe III of Burgundy, and Maria Manuel de la Cerda. Philippe served as chamberlain to Emperor Charles V (doubtlessly only in the latter's domains in the Netherlands). Subsequently he served as chief of finances and majordomo to the Queen of Hungary. He became a knight of the Golden Fleece in 1531.

Jean de Lannoy I, Sieur de Molembais, Solre-le-Chateau & Conroy, son of Philippe and Madeleine de Bourgogne. B. ca. 1511. D. 1560. M. Jeanne, dau. of Louis de Ligne, S. de Barbançon, and Marie de

Glymes/Berghes. He served as chamberlain to Emperor Charles V and as Governor of Hainaut. He was made a knight of the Golden Fleece in 1546.

Gysbert de Lannoy, son of Jean I and Jeanne de Ligne, rightful heir to Molembais, Solre-le-Chateau & Conroy. B. Tourcoing, 1545. D. ----. M. N. N.

JEAN DE LANNOY II, claimed to be son of Gysbert de Lannoy and N. N.. B. ca. 1570. D. Leiden, 1604. M. Tournai, 13 Jan., 1596, Marie, dau. of Jean le Mahieu and Jeanne N. 2 ch.: 1) Isaïe, bapt. Tournai, 26 Mar., 1599; 2) Philippe, bapt. Leiden, 6 Dec., 1603.

PHILIP DELANO, son of JEAN DE LANNOY II. Bapt. Leiden, 6 Dec., 1603. D. Bridgewater, ca. 1681. M. (1) (Duxbury), 1634, Hester Dewsbury. 8 ch., of whom the fourth was Dr. THOMAS DELANO, father of BENONI DELANO, father of HANNAH DELANO, mother of ELIPHAZ HARLOW, father of HOPESTILL HARLOW, mother of ROWENA CUDWORTH, mother of ROWENA C(UDWORTH) WILBORE, mother of CAROLINE ANN WILLIAMS, mother of FRANK WILLIAMS SEAVER, father of HARRIET FRANCES SEAVER.

LIGNE AND BARBANÇON, LORDS OF

I presume that both Ligne and Barbançon were castles in the French-speaking part of Belgium. It is possible, of course, that one or both may have been incorporated into France as a result of the wars of Louis XIV with the Habsburgs.

Gauthier I, Sieur de Ligne. Occ. 1180-1229. M. N. N.

Gauthier II, Sieur de Ligne, son of Sieur Gauthier I and N. N. Occ. 1231-1245. M. N. N.

Gauthier III, Sieur de Ligne, son of Sieur Gauthier II and N. N. D. 1290. M. (2) Adelais, dau. of Sieur Gosbert de Aspremont and N. N.

Jean I, Sieur de Ligne, son of Sieur Gauthier III and Adelais de Aspremont. D. bef. 1306. M. Catherine van Sevenbergen.

Fastre, Sieur de Ligne, son of Sieur Jean I and Catherine van Sevenbergen. D. 1337. M. (1) Jeanne, dau. of Sieur Jean de Condé and N. N.

Guillaume, Sieur de Ligne, son of Sieur Fastre and Jeanne de Condé. D. aft. 1437 (!!!). M. Berthe van Schleiden, dau. of Count N. of Blanquenheim and N. N.

Jean II, Sieur de Ligne, son of Sieur Guillaume and Berthe van Schleiden. D. 5 Jan., 1442. M. (1) Eustachie, Dame de Barbançon, dau. and heir of Sieur Jean de Barbançon and Yolande de Gavre.

Michel de Ligne, Sieur de Barbançon, son of Sieur Jean II de Ligne and Dame Eustachie de Barbançon. D. 4 Jan., 1469 (or 1468, old style). M. 1434, Bonne (d. 4 July, 1472), dau. of Edmond d'Abbéville, Sieur de Boubers and N. N.

Louis de Ligne, Sieur de Barbançon, son of Sieur Michel and Bonne d'Abbéville. M. Marie de Berghès. This is what Joel DELANO indicates. PAGET, in his account of the Sieurs de Ligne, makes Jeanne de Ligne a daughter of Michel, omitting this generation altogether. In his account of the Lannoy family, however, she is called the daughter of Sieur Louis and Marie, dau. of Corneille de Glymes, Sieur de Sevenbergen.

Jeanne de Ligne, dau. of Sieur Louis and Marie de Berghès or Glymes. D. 15 Mar., 1493. M. Jean de Lannoy, Sieur de Molembais, son of Philippe de Lannoy, Sieur de Molembais, and Madeleine de Bourgogne. They were the parents of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

LUSATIA, MARGRAVES OF

Udo I, Margrave of Lusatia, son of one Dietmar, son of Dietmar, son of Christian. Occurs in the early 11th century. M. N. N. STOKVIS calls him Hodo I.

Hidda of Lusatia, dau. of Margrave Udo I and N. N. M. Count Esiko of Anhalt and Ballenstadt, son of Adalbert of Ballenstadt and N. N. They were the parents of Count Adalbert of Anhalt and Ballenstadt, father of Count Otto the Rich of Anhalt & Ballenstadt, father of Margrave Albrecht I the Bear of Brandenburg, father of Count Bernhard of Anhalt, father of Prince Heinrich I of Anhalt, father of Hedwig of Anhalt, mother of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

For later margraves see WETTIN, HOUSE OF (part 1).

LUXEMBURG, COUNTS OF

Heinrich III, Count of Luxemburg, son of Count Heinrich II and Marguerite of Bar-le-Duc (part 1). D. 1288. M. Béatrix, dau. of Baudouin d'Avesnes, Sieur de Beaumont, and Félicité de Coucy.

Heinrich IV, Count of Luxemburg, usually known as Heinrich VII, Holy Roman Emperor, son of Count Heinrich III and Béatrix d'Avesnes. D. 1313. M. 1292, Marguerite, dau. of Duke Jean I of Brabant and Marguerite de Dampierre of Flanders. He was elected King of the Romans in 1308. His whole policy in his brief 5-year reign was to establish the future of his family and so to pacify the turbulent nobles of Germany that he would be enabled to make the journey to Rome, where alone he could be crowned emperor. In accomplishing his goals, however, he made so many concessions that he seriously compromised the imperial power for subsequent emperors. He obtained Bohemia for his son in 1310 and got to Rome for his coronation in 1312, but died the following year.

Johann, King of Bohemia, son of Emperor Heinrich VII and Marguerite of Brabant. B. 10 Aug., 1296. D. Crécy, 26 Aug., 1346. M. (1) 1310, Alzbeta, dau. of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia and Gutta von Habsburg, and sis. and heir of the last native king of Bohemia, Wenceslaw III. Johann fought for the French against the English at Crécy and lost his life.

Bonne of Luxemburg, dau. of King Johann and Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia. D. 1348. M. 1332, King Jean II of France, son of King Philippe VI of France and Jeanne, heiress of Burgundy. They were the parents of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

MERAN, DUKES OF

Meran is located in the part of Tyrol that was ceded to Italy after World War I and which has been retained even though the local population is German-speaking. One of the dukes married the heiress to the Franche Comté.

Otto I, Duke of Meran, son of Duke Berthold VI and Agnes von Rochlitz (part 1, Andechs). D. 1234. M. 22 June, 1208, Countess Palatine Béatrix II of Burgundy, dau. of Duke Otto von Hohenstaufen of Swabia and Marguerite of Blois. He became Count Palatine Otto III of Burgundy in right of his wife.

Adelais of Meran, Countess Palatine of Burgundy, dau. of Duke Otto I of Meran and Countess Palatine Béatrix II of Burgundy. B. ca. 1210. D. 8 Mar., 1279. M. (1) 1230, Count Hugues IV, son of Count Jean I of Chalon

and Auxonne and Mahaud of Burgundy. They were the parents of Count Palatine Otto IV of Burgundy, father of Countess Palatine Jeanne of Burgundy, mother of Marguerite of France, mother of Count Louis III of Flanders, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

MONFERRAT, MARGRAVES OF

Monferrat was one of several margravates that the Holy Roman Emperors established in Northern Italy.

Bonifacio I, Margrave of Monferrat, son of Margrave Guglielmo III and Jutta of Austria (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1150. D. Sept., 1207. M. (1) ca. 1175, Hélène de Busc. This would have to be the one whom Walter Scott portrays as the enemy of King Richard the Lion-Hearted in The Talisman.

Guglielmo IV, Margrave of Monferrat, son of Margrave Bonifacio I and Hélène de Busc. B. 1180. D. 17 Sept., 1225. M. bef. 9 Aug., 1202, Berta, dau. of Margrave Bonifacio of Clavesana and N.N. Bonifacio would presumably have been the son of Margrave Ugo of Clavesana, one of the eight sons of Margrave Bonifacio del Vasto of Saluzzo, probably by his third wife, Agnes, dau. of Count Hugues of Vermandois (vol. IV, part 3, Saluzzo).

Bonifacio II, Margrave of Monferrat, son of Margrave Guglielmo IV and Berta of Clavesana. B. 1202. D. 1254. M. 9 Dec., 1235, Marguerite, dau. of Count Amadeus IV of Savoy and Marguerite of Burgundy (vol. IV, part 3).

Alasia of Monferrat, dau. of Margrave Bonifacio II and Marguerite of Savoy. B. ca. 1245. D. 6 Feb., 1285. M. 1263, as his second wife, Duke Albrecht I the Great, son of Duke Otto the Child and Mathilde of Brandenburg. They were the parents of Mathilde of Brunswick, mother of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

NOVGOROD, PRINCES OF

Wladimir, Prince of Novgorod, son of Grand Prince Jaroslaw I of Kiev and Ingegerd of Sweden (vol. IV, part 2). B. 1020. D. 4 Oct., 1052. M. 1043, Oda, dau. of Count Lippold of Stade and Ida von Ehlstorp. This Count Lippold does not appear in the list of the Counts of Stade. I wonder whether he should not be identified with Count Luder Udo I, whose wife is not identified.

Rostislaw, Prince of Tmuturakan, son of Prince Wladimir of Novgorod and Oda of Stade. B. ca. 1045. D. 3 Feb., 1067. M. bef. 1064, Lanka, dau. of King Bela I of Hungary and Rixa of Poland (vol. IV, part 3).

Wolodar, Prince of Peremyszl, son of Prince Rostislaw of Tmuturakan and Lanka of Hungary. D. 19 Mar., 1124. M. N. of Pomerania.

Wladimir, Prince of Zwenigorod and all Galicia, son of Prince Wolodar of Peremyszl and N. of Pomerania. D. 1153. M. ca. 1117, N., dau. of King Koloman of Hungary and Buzilla of Sicily.

Jaroslaw Omomysl, Prince of Galicia, son of Prince Wladimir and N. of Hungary. B. ca. 1120. D. 1 Oct., 1187. M. 1150, Olga of Suzdal, dau. of Grand Prince Giyorgi I Dolgoruki of Kiev and Helena N.

Wyszelawa of Galicia, dau. of Prince Jaroslaw Omomysl of Galicia and Olga of Suzdal. D. aft. 1194. M. bef. 1187, Duke Otto of Poznan, son of Duke Mieczyslaw III of Great Poland and Elisabeth of Hungary.

They were the parents of Duke Wladislaw Odonic of Poznan and Great Poland, father of Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz and Great Poland, father of Elisabeth of Kalisz, mother of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Wsewolod, Prince of Novgorod, son of Grand Prince Mstislaw I Harald of Kiev and Christina of Sweden. D. 11 Feb., 1136. M. 1123, N., dau. of Swiatoslaw of Tczernigow, Prince of Lutzk, and Anna of Kiev.

Wladimir of Novgorod, son of Prince Wsewolod and N. of Tczernigow. D. ca. 1141. M., as her second husband, Rixa, dau. of Duke/King Boleslaw III of Poland and Salome of Berg-Schalklingen and widow of King Magnus of Sweden.

Sophia of Novgorod, dau. of Wladimir of Novgorod and Rixa of Poland. B. ca. 1141. D. 1198. M. (1) 1154, King Valdemar I of Denmark, son of Knut the Good, King of the Wends or Duke of Schleswig and Ingeborg of Kiev. They were the parents of Helene of Denmark, mother of Duke Otto the Child of Brunswick, father of Duke Albrecht the Great of Brunswick, father of Mathilde of Brunswick, mother of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury. Sophia m. (2) aft. 1182, Landgrave Ludwig V of Thuringia.

ORLAMÜNDE AND WEIMAR, COUNTS OF

Otto, Count of Orlamünde and Weimar, son of Count Wilhelm III of Weimar and Oda of Lusatia (vol. IV, part 3). M. Adèle, dau. of Count Lambert II of Louvain and Ode of Verdun (vol. IV, part 3). He was Margrave of Meissen.

Adelheid of Orlamünde, dau. of Count Otto and Adèle of Louvain. D. 1100. M. (1) aft. 1062, Count Adalbert of Anhalt & Ballenstadt, son of Count Esiko and Mechtilde of Werl. They were the parents of Count Otto the Rich of Anhalt & Ballenstadt, father of Margrave Albrecht I the Bear of Brandenburg, father of Count Bernhard of Anhalt, father of Prince Heinrich I of Anhalt, father of Hedwig of Anhalt, mother of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Adelheid m. (2) Count Henri II (d, 1077), son of Count Lambert II of Louvain and Ode of Verdun (vol. IV, part 3). She m. (3) Count Palatine of the Rhine Hermann II (d. 1086). They were the parents of Elisabeth, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate, mother of Agnes von Hohenstaufen, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate, mother of Agnes of Brunswick-Celle, heiress of the Rhenish Palatinate, mother of Duke Ludwig II of Upper Bavaria, father of Emperor Ludwig III, father of Count Albrecht of Holland, father of Countess Margarete of Holland (supra).

Adelheid m. (4) Count Palatine of the Rhine Heinrich II, son of Count Palatine of the Rhine Heinrich I, son of Count Ezzelin, son of Count Palatine of the Rhine Hermann I. Up to the time of the marriage of Adelheid's daughter to Konrad von Hohenstaufen, the succession to the Palatinate was still by appointment, not by inheritance. Nonetheless, most of the Counts Palatine from 1061 to 1140 had some relationship with Adelheid, even though her parents had none at all, and, when the fief did become hereditary, all who held it were her descendants.

PFULLENDORF, COUNTS OF

Pfullendorf would be a town of southern Germany.

Burkhard, Lord of Pfullendorf. Occ. 1080-1116. M. N. N.

Rudolf I, Count of Pfullendorf and Sigmaringen, son of Burkhard and N. N. Occ. 1134-1158. M. Elisabeth, dau. and heir of Count Ulrich X of Bregenz and N. N.

Rudolf II, Count of Pfullendorf and Sigmaringen, son of Count Rudolf I and Elisabeth of Bregenz. D. 1180. M. Ulfhild, dau. of Duke Heinrich the Black of Bavaria and Ulfhild, heiress of Saxony-on-the-Elbe (vol. IV, part 3, Este). At least 2 ch.:

1) Elisabeth; m. Count Palatine Hugo II of Tübingen.
2) Itta; m. Count Albrecht III of Habsburg.

The inheritance of Rudolf was divided between these two daughters, Bregenz and Sigmaringen going to Elisabeth and Pfullendorf to Itta.

Elisabeth, heiress of Bregenz and Sigmaringen, dau. of Count Rudolf II and Ulfhild of Bavaria. M. 1165, Count Palatine Hugo II, son of Count Palatine Hugo I of Tübingen and Emme of Zollern. They were the parents of Count Palatine Rudolf I of Tübingen, father of Count Palatine Rudolf II of Tübingen, father of Mechtilde of Tübingen, mother of Gertrud of Hohenburg, mother of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Itta of Pfullendorf, heiress of Pfullendorf, dau. of Count Rudolf II and Ulfhild of Bavaria. M. Count Albrecht III, son of Count Werner II of Habsburg and Itta of Homberg. They were the parents of Rudolf I of Habsburg, father of Count Albrecht IV of Habsburg, father of King Rudolf I von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg (supra).

POLAND, DUKES AND KINGS OF

There is a divergence among authors who treat of the sovereigns of Poland, whether to call them kings or only dukes. At a certain point the rulers of Poland began to follow the example of the Grand Princes of Kiev and gave to each of their male sons duchies. This practice led to the loss of Silesia to the Holy Roman Empire.

Mieczyslaw III, Duke of Great Poland, son of King Boleslaw III and Salome of Berg-Schalklingen (vol. IV, part 3). B. 1126. D. 1202. M. (1) 1136, Elisabeth of Hungary, dau. of Duke Almos of Croatia and Predslawa of Kiev (part 1). At least 2 ch.:

1) D. Otto of Poznan; m. Wyszelawa of Galicia.
2) Elisabeth; m. M. Konrad III of Lusatia.

Mieczyslaw m. (2) Eudoxia, dau. of Grand Prince Mstislaw I Harald of Kiev and his second wife, N. N. (part 1). At least 1 ch.:

1) Swinislawa; m. D. Mestevin I of Lower Pomerania.

Mieczyslaw was Duke also of Cracow, 1173-1177 and 1200-1202.

Otto, Duke of Poznan, son of Duke Mieczyslaw III and Elisabeth of Hungary. B. ca. 1140. D. 1194. M. aft. 1184, Wyszelawa, dau. of Prince Jaroslaw of Galicia and Olga of Suzdal. He became duke in 1177.

Wladislaw Odonic, Duke of Poznan and Great Poland, son of Duke Otto and Wyszelawa of Galicia. B. ca. 1188. D. 1239. M. ca. 1219, Hedwig, dau. of Duke Mestewin I of Lower Pomerania and Swinislawa of Poland. At least 2 ch.:

1) D. Boleslaw of Kalisz; m. Elena of Hungary.
2) Salome; m. D. Konrad of Silesia-Glogau.

He became Duke of Poznan in 1227 and Duke of Great Poland in 1229.

Boleslaw, Duke of Kalisz and Great Poland, son of Duke Wladislaw Odonic and Hedwig of Lower Pomerania. B. ca. 1222. D. 12--. M. 1256, Elena, dau. of King Bela IV of Hungary and Maria Laskaris (part 1). He became Duke of Kalisz in 1247 and Duke of Great Poland in 1257.

Elisabeth of Kalisz, dau. of Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz & Great Poland and Elena of Hungary. B. 1263. D. 1304. M. 1277, Duke Heinrich V, son of Duke Boleslaw II of Silesia-Breslau and Hedwig of Anhalt. They were the parents of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess of Margarete of Holland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Salome of Poland, dau. of Duke Wladislaw Odonic and Hedwig of Lower Pomerania. M. 1249, as his first wife, Duke Konrad of Silesia-Glogau, son of Duke Heinrich II of Silesia-Breslau and Anna of Bohemia. They were the parents of Duke Heinrich III of Silesia-Glogau, Silesia-Sagan and Poznan, father of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg (supra).

Elisabeth of Great Poland, dau. of Duke Mieczyslaw III and Elisabeth of Hungary. M. Margrave Konrad III of Lusatia and had Mathilde of Lusatia, mother of Co-Margrave Otto III of Brandenburg, father of Co-Margrave Otto V of Brandenburg, father of Margrave Hermann the Long of Brandenburg, father of Mathilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg (supra).

Swinislawa of Great Poland, dau. of Duke Mieczyslaw III and N. N. D. 4 Sept., 1240. M. Duke Mestevin I of Lower Pomerania, son of (Prince) Sobieslaus and N. N. They were the parents of Hedwig of Lower Pomerania, mother of Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz and Great Poland, father of Elisabeth of Kalisz, mother of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg (supra).

Kasimir II, Duke of Cracow, son of King/Duke Boleslaw III of Poland and Salome of Berg. B. 1133. D. 1194. M. (1) 1163, N. N. At least one child:

1) N., m. Grand Prince Wsewolod III of Kiev.

Kasimir m.(2) 1185, Helena, dau. of Grand Prince Rostislaw of Kiev.

N., dau. of Duke Kasimir II of Cracow and N. N. M. Grand Prince Wsewolod III, son of Grand Prince Swiatoslaw of Kiev and Maria of Polotsk. They were the parents of Grand Prince St. Mikhail of Kiev, father of Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa, father of Kunigunde of Galicia, mother of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

Rixa of Poland, dau. of Duke/King Boleslaw III and Salome of Berg-Schalklingen. D. aft. 1155. M. (1) 1129, King Magnus of Sweden, son of King Niels of Denmark and Margarete of Sweden. They were the parents of King Knut V of Denmark, father of Jutta of Denmark, mother of Prince Heinrich of Anhalt, father of Hedwig of Anhalt, mother of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

Rixa m. (2) Wladimir, son of Prince Wsewolod of Novgorod and N. of Tczernigow. They were the parents of Sophia of Novgorod, mother of Helene of Denmark, mother of Duke Otto the Child of Brunswick, father of Duke Albrecht the Great of Brunswick, father of Mathilde of Brunswick, mother of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg (supra).

Rixa m. (3), as his second wife, King Sverker of Sweden.

Judith of Poland, dau. of Duke/King Boleslaw III of Poland and Salome of Berg-Schalklingen. D. 8 July, 1172. M. 6 Jan., 1149, as his first wife, Margrave Otto I, son of Margrave Albrecht the Bear of Brandenburg and Sophie of Winzenburg. They were the parents of Margrave Albrecht II of Brandenburg,

father of Co-Margrave Otto III of Brandenburg, father of Co-Margrave Otto V of Brandenburg, father of Margrave Hermann the Long of Brandenburg, father of Mathilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg (supra).

N. of Poland, dau. of Duke/King Wladislaw I Hermann and Jutta of Franconia. M. Pr. Jaroslaw of Wladimir-Wolhynsk, son of Grand Prince Swiatopolk II of Kiev and N. N. They were the parents of Anna of Turov, mother of Predslawa of Ovrucz, mother of N. of Galicia, mother of Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa (supra).

POLOTSK, PRINCES OF

Isiaslaw, Prince of Polotsk, son of Grand Prince Wladimir I of Kiev and Rognieda, dau. of Rognwald, Lord of Polotsk, and N. N. (vol. IV, part 2). D. 1001. M. N. N.

Briaczeslaw, Prince of Polotsk, son of Prince Isiaslaw and N. N. D. 1044. M. N. N.

Wseslaw I, Prince of Polotsk, then Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Prince Briaczeslaw and N. N. D. 14 Apr., 1101. M. N. N. Wseslaw was Grand Prince 1068-1069.

Swiatoslaw of Polotsk, son of Prince Wseslaw and N. N. M. N. N. He was exiled in 1129.

Wassiliko, Prince of Polotsk, son of Swiatoslaw of Polotsk and N. N. D. ca. 1143. M. N. N.

Maria of Polotsk, dau. of Prince Wassiliko and N. N. M. 1143, as his first wife, Grand Prince Swiatoslaw, son of Grand Prince Wsewolod II of Kiev and Maria of Kiev. They were the parents of Grand Prince Wsewolod III of Kiev, father of Grand Prince St. Mikhail of Kiev, father of Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa, father of Kunigunde of Galicia, mother of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

POMERANIA, PRINCES AND DUKES OF

Pomerania was a principality, then a duchy, inhabited by Slavs, located on the Baltic Sea west of the traditional territory of Poland. Even while it was still ruled by Slavic princes and dukes, it was part of the Holy Roman Empire. After they died out, it became subject to the Kings of Sweden, but was ultimately absorbed by Prussia. After World War II, the part east of the Oder River was handed over to Poland.

Mestevojus, King of the Wends. M. N. N.

Bogislaus I, (Prince of Pomerania), son of King Mestevojus and N. N. M. N. N.

Svantibor, Prince of Pomerania, son of (Prince) Bogislaus I and N. N. M. N. N.

Bogislaus II or Burgislaus, (Prince of Pomerania), son of Prince Svantibor and N. N. M. N. N.

Sobieslaus, (Prince of Pomerania), son of (Prince) Bogislaus II and N. N. D. ca. 1187. M. N. N.

Mestevin I, Duke of Lower Pomerania, son of (Prince) Sobieslaus and N. N. D. 1 May, 1212. M. Swinislawa, dau. of Duke Mieczislaw III of Great Poland and Eudoxia of Kiev.

Hedwig of Lower Pomerania, dau. of Duke Mestevin I and Swinislawa of Poland. D. 1 Jan., 1250. M. 1218/9, Duke Wladislaw Odonic, son of Duke Otto of Poznan and Wyszelawa of Galicia. They were the parents of Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz and Great Poland, father of Elisabeth of Kalisz, mother of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of

Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

RETHEL, COUNTS OF

Hugues IV, Count of Rethel, son of C. Manasser IV and Isabelle N. (part 1, Vitry). D. 1290. M. Jeanne, dau. of Count Henri VI of Grandpré and Isabeau de Brienne.

Jeanne, Countess of Rethel, dau. of Count Hugues IV and Jeanne of Grandpré. M. Dec., 1290, Louis I of Flanders, Count of Rethel, son of Count Robert III of Flanders and Countess Yolande de Bourgogne of Nevers. They were the parents of Count Louis II of Flanders, father of Count Louis III of Flanders, father of Countess Marguerite III of Flanders, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

RHEINFELDEN, COUNTS OF

Rudolf I, Count of Rheinfelden, then Duke of Swabia, son of Count Lothar of Walbeck and his irregular partner, Berthe, dau. of Duke Burchard of Swabia and Regelind of Nellenburg. D. ----. M. (1) Irmengard N.

Rudolf II, Count of Rheinfelden, son of Duke Rudolf I and Irmengard N. M. N. (Richlint?), dau. of Count Kuno of Oeningen and Richlint of Saxony.

Kuno, Count of Rheinfelden, son of Count Rudolf II and N. of Oeningen. D. 1026. M. N. N.

Rudolf III, Count of Rheinfelden, then Anti-King of the Romans. D. 16 Oct., 1080. M. (1) Mathilde (d. 1060), dau. of Emperor Heinrich III and Agnes of Poitou. At least 1 ch.:

1) Agnes; m. D. Berchtold II of Zähringen.

Rudolf m. (2) Adelheid (d. Easter, 1079), dau. of Count Otto of Savoy and Countess Adelaide of Turin. At least 1 or 2 ch.:

1) Tietberge; m. C. Gerold II of Geneva (vol. IV part 3).
2) ? Adelheid; m. K. Ladislas of Hungary (vol. IV, part 3).

Agnes of Rheinfelden, dau. of Anti-King Rudolf and Mathilde of Franconia. D. 1111. M. 1079, Duke Berchtold II, son of Duke Berchtold I von Zähringen and Richwara of Swabia. They were the parents of Duke Konrad I of Zähringen, father of Duke Berchtold IV of Zähringen, father of Anna of Zähringen, mother of Hedwig/Heilwig of Kyburg, mother of King of the Romans Rudolf I von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

SILESIA, DUKES OF

The early rulers of Poland followed the bad example of their Russian neighbors and provided each of their sons with duchies. Silesia was the only area of Poland where the resulting divisions perdured and multiplied.

Boleslaw I, Duke of Silesia, son of Duke Wladislaw II (son of King Boleslaw II of Poland) and Agnes of Austria (vol. IV, part 3, Poland). D. 6 Dec., 1201. M. (2) 1167, Adelheid, dau. of Count Berenger of Sulzbach and Adelheid of Wolfratshausen (vol. IV, part 3).

Heinrich I the Bearded, Duke of Silesia-Breslau, son of Duke Boleslaw I of Silesia and Adelheid of Sulzbach. B. 1168. D. 19 Mar., 1238. M. 1186, Hedwig, dau. of Duke Berthold IV/VI of Meran and Agnes von Rochlitz (part 1, Andechs).

Heinrich II the Good, Duke of Silesia-Breslau, son of Duke Heinrich I and Hedwig of Meran. B. 1191. D. 9 Apr., 1241, M. 1216, Anna, dau. of King Przemysl Ottokar I of Bohemia and Constance of Hungary. At least 2 ch.:

1) D. Boleslaw II of Breslau; m. Hedwig of Anhalt.
2) D. Konrad of Glogau; m. (1) Salome of Poland.

Boleslaw II, Duke of Silesia-Breslau and Silesia-Liegnitz, son of Duke Heinrich II of Silesia-Breslau and Anna of Bohemia. B. 1217. D. 19 Jan., 1278. M. (1) 18 Oct., 1243, Hedwig, dau. of Prince Heinrich I of Anhalt and Irmgard of Thuringia.

Heinrich V, Duke of Silesia-Breslau and Silesia-Liegnitz, son of Duke Boleslaw II and Hedwig of Anhalt. B. ca. 1245. D. 22 Feb., 1296. M. ca. 1278, Elisabeth, dau. of Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz (see Poland) and Helene of Hungary.

Boleslaw III, Duke of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, son of Duke Heinrich V and Elisabeth of Kalisz. B. 21 Sept., 1291. D. 23 Apr., 1352. M. (1) bef. 13 Jan., 1303, Margarete, dau. of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia and Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg.

Ludwig I, Duke of Silesia-Brieg, son of Duke Boleslaw III and Margarete of Bohemia. B. 1311. D. Dec., 1398. M. bef. 1345, Hedwig, dau. of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Glogau and Silesia-Sagan and Mechtilde of Brandenburg.

Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, dau. of Duke Ludwig I and Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau. B. 1346. D. 18 or 22 Feb., 1386. M. aft. 19 July, 1353, as his first wife, Albrecht von Wittelsbach, Count of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, son of Emperor Ludwig III and Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut. They were the parents of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Konrad, Duke of Silesia-Glogau, son of Duke Heinrich II and Anna of Bohemia. B. 1225. D. Aug., 1273/4. M. (1) 1249, Salome, dau of Duke Wladislaw Odonic of Poznan and Great Poland and Hedwig of Lower Pomerania.

Heinrich III, Duke of Silesia-Glogau, Silesia-Sagan and Poznan, son of Duke Konrad and Salome of Poland. D. 9 Dec., 1309. M. bef. Apr., 1290, Mathilde, dau. of Duke Albrecht the Great of Brunswick and Alasia of Monferrat.

Heinrich IV, Duke of Silesia-Sagan, son of Duke Heinrich III and Mathilde of Brunswick. D. 22 Jan., 1342. M. bef. 18 Feb., 1312, Mechtilde, dau. of Margrave Hermann of Brandenburg and Anna von Habsburg.

Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, dau. of Duke Heinrich IV and Mathilde of Brandenburg. B. ca. 1315. D. 1348. M. bef. 1345, Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, son of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg and Margarete of Bohemia. They were the parents of Margarete of Silesia-Breslau (supra). My sources do not say so, but I suspect that Hedwig may have been the heiress of Sagan and Glogau.

SMOLENSK AND OVRUCZ, PRINCES OF

Rostislaw I, Prince of Smolensk, then Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Mstislaw I Harald and Christina of Sweden (part 1). D. 14 Mar., 1168. M. N. N. He was Grand Prince of Kiev in 1154, 1159-1160 and 1160-1168.

Rurik II, Prince of Ovrucz, then Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Rostislaw I and N. N. D. 1215. M. (2) bef. 1172, Anna, dau. of Prince Giyorgi of Turov and N. of Gorodno.

Predslawa of Ovrucz, dau. of Grand Prince Rurik II of Kiev and N. N. M., as his first wife, Prince Roman of Galicia and Wolhynia, son of Grand Prince Mstislaw II and Agnes of Poland. They were the parents of N. of Galicia, mother of Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa, father of Kunigunde of Galicia, mother of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury. She was divorced from Prince Roman in 1198 and entered a monastery as a nun in 1202.

STADE, COUNTS AND MARGRAVES OF

Heinrich, Count of Stade. D. 9 May, 976. M. Jutta, dau. of Udo von Westraven.

Siegfried, Count of Stade, son of Count Heinrich and Jutta of Westraven. D. 1 May, 1037. M. Adelheid, dau. of Count Gero of Alsleben.

Lothar/Luder Udo I, Margrave of Stade, son of Count Siegfried and Adelheid of Alsleben. B. aft. 994. D. 7 Nov., 10-- (my source has here 1037). M. Adelheid N. BAUMGARTEN gives the name of a Count Lippold of Stade, married to Ida von Ehlstorp, whose daughter, Oda, married, 1043, Prince Wladimir of Novgorod, son of Grand Prince Jaroslaw of Kiev and Ingegerd of Sweden. STOKVIS indicates no Count of Stade by this name. I have to wonder if he shouldn't be identified with Luder Udo.

Udo II, Margrave of Stade, son of Margrave Lothar Udo I and Adelheid N. D. 4 May, 1082. M. Oda, dau. of Count Hermann of Werl.

Adelheid of Stade, dau. of Margrave Udo II and Oda of Werl. B. ca. 1060. D. 18 Oct., 1110. M. (2) 5 Feb., 1088, Count Ludwig II of Thuringia, son of Count Ludwig I and Countess Cäcilie of Sangerhausen. They were the parents of Landgrave Ludwig I of Thuringia, father of Jutta of Thuringia, mother of King Przemysl Ottokar I of Bohemia, father of King Wenceslaw I of Bohemia, father of King Przemysl Ottokar II of Bohemia, father of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Alzbeta, heiress of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury. Before marrying Count Ludwig II, Adelheid had been married to Count Palatine Friedrich of the Saxon Palatinate.

SUPPLINGENBURG, HOUSE OF

This family acquired prominence in Germany by marrying the heiress of the powerful House of Northeim and by furnishing one of the Holy Roman Emperors. The latter had no sons and transmitted his vast lands and power by the marriage of his daughter to the House of Welf,

Bernhard, Count of Supplingenburg. M. N. N.

Gerhard, Count of Supplingenburg, son of Count Bernhard and N. N. M., as her first husband, Hedwig, dau. of Count Friedrich of Formbach and Gertrud von Haldensleben (vol. IV, part 3).

Lothar, Count of Supplingenburg, Duke of Saxony-on-the-Weser, then Holy Roman Emperor, son of Count Gerhard and Hedwig of Formbach. D. 3 Dec., 1137. M. Richenza von Northeim, dau. and heir of Duke Heinrich the Fat of Saxony-on-the-Weser and Gertrud, heiress of Brunswick (part 1).

Gertrud von Supplingenburg, dau. and heir of Emperor Lothar and Richenza von Northeim. M. Duke Heinrich the Proud of Bavaria and Saxony, son of Duke Heinrich the Black of Bavaria and Ulfhild, heiress of Saxony-on-the-Elbe.

SUZDAL, PRINCES OF

This is one of the many Russian principalities under the suzerainty of Kiev.

Giyorgi I Dolgoruki, Prince of Suzdal and Rostow, then Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Wladimir II Monomakhos and Gytha of England. D. 15 May, 1157. M. (2) Helena N., a Byzantine lady.

Olga of Suzdal, dau. of Grand Prince Giyorgi I Dolgoruki and Helena N. B. ca. 1132. D. 4 July, 1181. M. 1150, Prince Jaroslaw Omomysl of Galicia, son of Prince Wladimirko of Zwenigorod and all Galicia and N. of Hungary. They were the parents of Wyszelawa of Galicia, mother of Duke Wladislaw Odonic of Poznan and Great Poland, father of Duke Boleslaw of Kalisz and Great Poland, father of Elisabeth of Kalisz, mother of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

TCZERNIGOW, PRINCES OF, AND GRAND PRINCES OF KIEV

Swiatoslaw II, prince of Tczernigow, then Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Jaroslaw I and Ingegerd of Sweden (vol. IV, part 2). B. 1027. D. 27 Dec., 1076. M. (Cäcilie), dau. of Count Etheler of Ditmarischen and N. N. At least 2 ch.:

1) Pr. Oleg; m. (1) Theophano Musalonissa.
2) Pr. David of Smolensk; m. Theodosia N.

Oleg, Prince of Tczernigow, then of Kursk and Novgorod-Siewersk, son of Grand Prince Swiatoslaw II and (Cäcilie) of Ditmarischen. D. 1 Aug., 1115. M. (1) bef. 1083, Theophano Musalonissa. His first wife must have been a Greek lady.

Wsewolod II, Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Prince Oleg and Theophano Musalonissa. D. 1 Aug., 1146. M. Maria, dau. of Grand Prince Mstislaw I Harald of Kiev and Christina of Sweden (part 1). He became Grand Prince of Kiev in 1139.

Swiatoslaw III, Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Wsewolod II and Maria of Kiev. D. end of July, 1194. M. (1) 1143, Maria, dau. of Prince Wassiliko of Polotsk. He became Grand Prince of Kiev in 1180.

Wsewolod III, Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Swiatoslaw III and Maria of Polotsk. B. ca. 1145. D. 1215. M. 1179, dau. of Duke Kasimir II of Cracow and Helena of Kiev. He was Grand Prince of Kiev 1210-1214.

St. Mikhail, Pr. of Galicia and Tczernigow, then Grand Prince of Kiev, son of Grand Prince Wsewolod III and N. of Galicia. B. ca. 1185. Killed, 30 Sept., 1246. M. ca. 1211, N., dau. of Prince Roman of Galicia and Wolhynsk and Predslawa of Ovrucz. He is considered a saint by the Russian Church.

Rostislaw, Ban of Maczwa, son of Grand Prince St. Mikhail of Kiev and N. of Galicia. B. ca. 1225. D. 1264, bef. 15 July. M. 1244, Anna, dau. of King Bela IV of Hungary and Maria Laskaris (part 1).

Kunigunde of Tczernigow, dau. of Ban Rostislaw of Maczwa and Anna of Hungary. B. ca. 1245. D. 9 Sept., 1285. M. (1) 25 Oct., 1261, King Przemysl Ottokar II, son of King Wenceslaw I of Bohemia and Kunigunde von Hohenstaufen. They were the parents of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Alzbeta, heiress of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de

Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury. Kunigunde m. (2) Zawisza von Rosenberg.

David, Prince of Smolensk and Tczernigow, son of Prince Swiatoslaw II of Tczernigow and Cäcilie of Ditmarischen. D. 1123. M. Theodosia N.

Swiatoslaw, Prince of Lutzk. B. ca. 1080. D., as a monk, 17 Feb., 1106. M. Anna of Turov, dau. of Grand Prince Swiatopolk II Mikhail of Kiev and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3).

N. of Tczernigow, dau. of Prince Swiatoslaw of Lutzk and Anna of Turov. M. 1123, Pr. Wsewolod of Novgorod, son of Grand Prince Mstislaw I Harald of Kiev and Christina of Sweden. They were the parents of Wladimir of Novgorod, father of Sophia of Novgorod, mother of Helene of Denmark, mother of Duke Otto the Child of Brunswick, father of Duke Albrecht the Great of Brunswick, father of Mathilde of Brunswick, mother of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

THURINGIA, COUNTS AND LANDGRAVES OF

Ludwig I the Bearded, Count of Thuringia. D. ca. 1080. M. ca. 1038, Cäcilie, Countess of Sangerhausen. At least 2 ch.:

1) C. Ludwig II; m. Adelheid of Stade.
2) Hildegard; m. C. Poppo VIII of Henneburg.

Ludwig II the Jumper, Count of Thuringia, son of Count Ludwig I and Countess Cäcilie of Sangerhausen. B. 1040. D. 8 May, 1123. M. 5 Feb., 1088, Adelheid, dau. of Margrave Udo III of Stade and Oda of Werl.

Ludwig I, Count, then Landgrave of Thuringia, son of Count Ludwig II and Adelheid of Stade. B. 1090. D. 12 Jan., 1140. M. ca. 1135, Hedwig (d. 1148), dau. of Count Giso IV of Gudensberg. At least 2 ch.:

1) Landgrave Ludwig II; m. Jutta von Hohenstaufen.
2) Jutta; m. (1) Count Otto of Ravensburg; (2) King Wladislaw II of Bohemia.

Ludwig II, Landgrave of Thuringia, son of Landgrave Ludwig I and Hedwig of Gudensberg. B. ca. 1128. D. 14 Oct., 1172. M. 1150, Jutta, dau. of Duke Friedrich II von Hohenstaufen of Swabia (vol. IV, part 3) and his second wife, Agnes, dau. of Count Friedrich of Saarbrücken and Gisèle of Lorraine (part 1).

Hermann I, Landgrave of Thuringia, son of Landgrave Ludwig II and Jutta von Hohenstaufen. B. ca. 1152. D. 25 or 26 Apr., 1216. M. (1) Sophie von Sommerschenburg, dau. of Count Palatine Friedrich of the Saxon Palatinate and N. N. At least 1 ch.:

1) Jutta; m. C. Poppo XIII of Henneburg.

Hermann m. (2) 1196, Sophie, dau. of Duke Otto III von Wittelsbach of Bavaria and Agnes of Loos (part 1). At least 1 ch.:

1) Irmgard; m. Prince Heinrich I of Anhalt.

Jutta of Thuringia, dau. of Landgrave Hermann I and Sophie von Sommerschenburg. M. 9 Jan., 1224, as his second wife, Count Poppo XIII, son of Count Poppo XII of Henneburg and Sophie von Wittelsbach of Bavaria. They were the parents of Count Hermann of Henneburg, father of Jutta of Henneburg, mother of Margrave Hermann the Long of Brandenburg, father of Mathilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Irmgard of Thuringia, dau. of Landgrave Hermann I and Sophie von Wittelsbach. B. 1197. D. ca. 1244. M. 1211, Prince Heinrich of Anhalt, son of Duke Bernhard of Saxony and Jutta of Denmark. They were the parents of Hedwig of Anhalt, mother of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia Liegnitz, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess of Margarete of Holland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

Jutta of Thuringia, dau. of Landgrave Ludwig I and Hedwig of Gudensberg. B. ca. 1137. D. 10 Sept., year unknown. M. (2) 1153, King Wladislaw II, son of King Wladislaw I of Bohemia and Richenza of Berg. They were the parents of King Przemysl Ottokar l of Bohemia, father of King Wenceslaw I of Bohemia, father of King Przemysl Ottokar II of Bohemia, father of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Alzbeta, heiress of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

Hildegard of Thuringia, dau. of Count Ludwig I and Cäcilie of Sangerhausen. M. Count Poppo VIII, son of Count Gebhard of Henneburg and Anna of Sangerhausen. They were the parents of Count Gottwald III of Henneburg, father of Count Berthold IV of Henneburg, father of Count Poppo XII of Henneburg, father of Count Poppo XIII of Henneburg, father of Count Hermann of Henneburg, father of Jutta of Henneburg, mother of Margrave Hermann the Long of Brandenburg, father of Mathilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

TÜBINGEN, COUNTS PALATINE OF

Tübingen is a city on the Rhine in the territory of Baden. Its counts became the counts palatine of the duchy of Swabia.

Anselm l von Tübingen, Count in the Nagoldgau. Occ. 996. M. N. N.

Hugo I, Count in the Nagoldgau, son of Count Anselm l and N. N. Occ. 1007. M. N. N.

Anselm II, Count of Tübingen, son of Count Hugo I and N. N. Occ. 1027-1048. M. N. N.

Hugo III, Count of Tübingen, son of Count Anselm II and N. N. Occ. 1103. M. N. N.

Hugo IV, Count of Tübingen, son of Count Hugo III and N. N. D. ca. 1120. M. Emme, Countess of Arnstein.

Hugo I, Count Palatine of Tübingen, son of Count Hugo IV and Countess Emme of Arnstein. D. 1152 (bef. 19 Aug.). M. 1126, Emme, dau. of Count Friedrich I of Zollern and Adelheid, dau. of Count Egon of Urach and Kunigunde (see Hohenburg).

Hugo II, Count Palatine of Tübingen, son of Count Palatine Hugo I and Emme of Zollern. B. ca. 1128. D. 18 Dec., 1182. M. 1165, Elisabeth, dau. of Count Rudolf II of Pfullendorf and Bregenz and Ulfhild of Bavaria.

Rudolf I, Count Palatine of Tübingen, son of Count Palatine Hugo II and Elisabeth of Pfullendorf. B. ca. 1168. D. 26 Jan., 1219. M. Mechtilde, dau. and heir of Count Wilhelm von Giessen of Gleiburg and N. N.

Rudolf II, Count Palatine of Tübingen, son of Count Palatine Rudolf l and Mechtilde von Giessen of Gleiburg. D. 28 Jan., 1247. M. Adelheid, dau. of Count Ludwig lII of Württemberg and N. N.

Mechtilde of Tübingen, dau. of Count Palatine Rudolf II and Adelheid of Württemberg. M. Count Burchard III, son of Count Burchard II of Hohenburg and N. N. They were the parents of Gertrud von Hohenburg, mother of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

TYROL, COUNTS OF

Albrecht I, Count in the Vintschgau. Occ. in the late 11th century. M. N. N.

Albrecht II, Count of Tyrol, son of Count Albrecht I and N. N. Occ. 1055-1124. M. N. N.

Heinrich I, Count of Tyrol, prob. son of Count Albrecht II and N. N. D. 1202. M. N. N. He became count in 1180.

Albrecht IV, Count of Tyrol, son of Count Heinrich I and N. N. D. 1253. M. N. N. He became count in 1202.

Adelheid, heiress of Tyrol, dau. of Count Albrecht IV and N. N. D. 1275. M. Count Meinhard III, son of Meinhard II of Göritz and N. N. (or of Count Engelbert III of Göritz and Countess Mechtilde of Mittenburg). They were the parents of Duke Meinhard of Carinthia, father of Elisabeth of Göritz, mother of Anna von Habsburg, mother of Mechtilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

WERL, COUNTS OF

Hermann I, Count of Werl. M. N. N.

Rudolf, Count of Werl, son of Count Hermann I and N. N. M. N. N.

Hermann II, Count of Werl, son of Count Rudolf and N. N. Occ. in the first half of the 11th century. M. Richenza N.

Mechtilde of Werl, dau. of Count Hermann II and Richenza N. M. Count Esiko of Anhalt & Ballenstadt, son of Adalbert of Ballenstadt and N. N. They were the parents of Count Adalbert of Anhalt & Ballenstadt, father of Count Otto the Rich of Anhalt & Ballenstadt, father of Margrave Albrecht I the Bear of Brandenburg, father of Count Bernhard of Anhalt, father of Prince Heinrich I of Anhalt, father of Hedwig of Anhalt, mother of Duke Heinrich V of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Breslau, father of Duke Boleslaw III of Silesia-Liegnitz and Silesia-Brieg, father of Duke Ludwig I of Silesia-Brieg, father of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

WETTIN, HOUSE OF

Konrad II, Margrave of Lusatia, son of Margrave Dedi V and Mathilde of Heinsberg (part 1). D. 1210. M. Elisabeth, dau. of Duke Mieczyslaw III of Great Poland and Elisabeth of Hungary.

Mathilde of Lusatia, dau. of Margrave Konrad II and Elisabeth of Poland. B. ca. 1187. M. Aug., 1205, Margrave Albrecht II, son of Margrave Otto I of Brandenburg and Judith of Poland. They were the parents of Co-Margrave Otto III of Brandenburg, father of Co-Margrave Otto V of Brandenburg, father of Margrave Hermann the Long of Brandenburg, father of Mathilde of Brandenburg, mother of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, mother of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne,

father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

WLADIMIR AND TUROV, PRINCES OF

Jaroslaw, Prince of Wladimir-Wolhynsk, son of Grand Prince Swiatopolk II Mikhail and N. N. (vol. IV, part 3). Killed, June, 1123. M. (2) bef. 1106, N., dau. of King/Duke Wladislaw I Hermann of Poland and Jutta of Franconia.

Giyorgi, Prince of Turov, son of Prince Jaroslaw of Wladimir-Wolhynsk and N. of Poland. B. bef. 1112. D. aft. 1166. M. 1144, N., dau. of Prince Wsewolod of Gorodno and Agafia of Kiev.

Anna of Turov, dau. of Prince Giyorgi of Turov and N. of Gorodno. B. ca. 1145. D. aft. 1205. M. bef. 1172, as his second wife, Grand Prince Rurik II of Kiev. They were the parents of Predslawa of Ovrucz, mother of N. of Galicia, mother of Ban Rostislaw, father of Kunigunde of Galicia, mother of King Wenceslaw II of Bohemia, father of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

Anna of Turov, dau. of Grand Prince Swiatopolk II Mikhail of Kiev and N. N. D. aft. 1136. M. Prince Swiatoslaw Davidovitch of Tczernigow, son of Prince David of Smolensk and Tczernigow and Theodosia N. They were the parents of N. of Tczernigow, mother of Wladimir of Novgorod, father of Sophia of Novgorod, mother of Helene of Denmark, mother of Duke Otto the Child of Brunswick, father of Duke Albrecht the Great of Brunswick, father of Mathilde of Brunswick, mother of Duke Heinrich IV of Silesia-Sagan, father of Hedwig of Silesia-Glogau, mother of Margarete of Silesia-Brieg, mother of Countess Margarete of Holland, Zeeland and Hainaut, mother of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy (supra).

WÜRTTEMBERG, COUNTS OF

Konrad, Lord von Württemberg. D. 30 July, 1130. M. (2) Werntrud N.

Ludwig I, Count of Württemberg, son of Herr Konrad and Werntrud N. Occ. 1158. M. N. N.

Ludwig II, Count of Württemberg, son of Count Ludwig I and N. N. Occ. 1181. M. N. N.

Ludwig III, Count of Württemberg, son of Count Ludwig II and N. N. Occ. 1228. M. N. N.

Adelheid of Württemberg, dau. of Count Ludwig III and N. N. M. Count Palatine Rudolf II, son of Count Palatine Rudolf I and Mechtilde von Giessen of Gleiburg. They were the parents of Mechtilde of Tübingen, mother of Gertrud of Hohenburg, mother of King of the Romans Rudolf I von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

ZÄHRINGEN, DUKES OF

Berchtold II, Duke of Zähringen, son of Duke Berchtold I/IV of Carinthia and Richwara of the Palatinate (vol. IV, part 3). D. 1111. M. 1079, Agnes, dau. of Anti-King of the Romans Rudolf of Rheinfelden and Mathilde of Franconia, dau. of Emperor Heinrich III and Agnes of Poitou. His elder brother, Hermann, was the ancestor of the Margraves of Baden.

Konrad I, Duke of Zähringen, son of Duke Berchtold II and Agnes von Rheinfelden. D. 1162. M. 1121, Clemence, dau. of Godefroi of Namur and Ermensinde of Luxemburg (vol. IV, part 3).

Berchtold IV, Duke of Zähringen, son of Duke Konrad I and Clemence of Namur. D. 1186. M. Hedwig, dau. of Count Hermann of Frohburg and N. N.

Anna of Zähringen, dau. of D. Berchtold IV and Hedwig of Frohburg. M. Count Ulrich III, son of Count Hartmann III of Kyburg and Richenza von Lenzburg. They were the parents of Hedwig/Heilwig of Kyburg, mother of King of the Romans Rudolf I von Habsburg, father of Gutta/Jutta von Habsburg, mother of Queen Alzbeta of Bohemia, mother of Bonne of Bohemia, mother of Duke Philippe II the Bold of Burgundy, father of Duke Jean the Fearless of Burgundy, father of Duke Philippe III the Good of Burgundy, father of Baudouin de Bourgogne, father of Madeleine de Bourgogne, mother of Sieur Jean de Lannoy I of Molembais, father of Gysbert de Lannoy, claimed father of JEAN DE LANNOY II, father of PHILIP DELANO of Duxbury.

0038197

10/96